Court File No. 07-0141

ONTARIO SUPERIOR COURT OF JUSTICE

HD/pp

BETWEEN:

NELSON BARBADOS GROUP LTD.

Plaintiff

- and -

RICHARD IVAN COX, GERARD COX, ALAN COX, PHILIP VERNON NICHOLLS, ERIC ASHBY BENTHAM DEANE, OWEN BASIL KEITH DEANE, MARJORIE ILMA KNOX, DAVID SIMMONS, ELNETH KENTISH, GLYNE BANNISTER, GLYNE B. BANNISTER, PHILIP GRAVES, a.k.a. PHILIP GREAVES, GITTENS CLYDE TURNEY, R.G. MANDEVILLE & CO., COTTLE, CATFORD & CO., KEBLE WORRELL LTD., ERIC IAIN STEWART DEANE, ESTATE OF COLIN DEANE, LEE DEANE, ERRIE DEANE, KEITH DEANE, MALCOLM DEANE, LIONEL NURSE, LEONARD NURSE, EDWARD BAYLEY, FRANCIS DEHER, DAVID SHOREY, OWEN SEYMOUR ARTHUR, MARK CUMMINS, GRAHAM BROWN, BRIAN EDWARD TURNER, G.S. BROWN ASSOCIATES LIMITED, GOLF BARBADOES INC., KINGSLAND ESTATES LIMITED, CLASSIC INVESTMENTS LIMITED, THORNBROOK INTERNATIONAL CONSULTANTS INC., THORNBROOK INTERNATIONAL INC., S.B.G. DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION, THE BARBADOS AGRICULTURAL CREDIT TRUST, HOENIX ARTISTS MANAGEMENT LIMITED, DAVID C. SHOREY AND COMPANY, C. SHOREY AND COMPANY LTD., FIRST CARIBBEAN INTERNATIONAL BANK (BARBADOS) LTD., PRICE WATERHOUSE COOPERS (BARBADOS), ATTORNEY GENERAL OF BARBADOS, THE COUNTRY OF BARBADOS, AND JOHN DOES 1-25, PHILIP GREAVES, ESTATE OF VIVIAN GORDON LEE DEANE, DAVID THOMPSON, EDMUND BAYLEY, PETER SIMMONS, G.S. BROWN & ASSOCIATES LTD., GBI GOLF (BARBADOS) INC., OWEN GORDON FINLAY DEANE, CLASSIC INVESTMENTS LIMITED and LIFE OF BARBADOS LIMITED c.o.b. as DAVID CARMICHAEL SHOREY, PRICEWATERHOUSECOOPERS EAST CARIBBEAN FIRM, VECO CORPORATION, COMMONWEALTH CONSTRUCTION CANADA LTD., AND COMMONWEALTH CONSTRUCTION, INC.

Defendants

This is the Continued Cross-Examination of K. WILLIAM McKENZIE, on his Affidavits sworn the 2nd day of October, 2009, the 26th day of November, 2009, the 7th day of January, 2010 and the 23rd day of April, 2010, taken at the offices of VICTORY VERBATIM REPORTING SERVICES, Ernst & Young Tower, 222 Bay Street, Suite 900, Toronto, Ontario, on the 4th day of May, 2010.

A P P E A R A N C E S: LORNE S. SILVER

-- for the Defendants, Richard Ivan Cox, Gerard Cox, Alan Cox, Gittens Clyde Turney, R.G. Mandeville & Co., Keble Worrell Ltd., Lionel Nurse, The Right Honourable Owen Seymour Arthur M.P., Mark Cummins, Kingsland Estates Limited, Classic Investments Limited, The Barbados Agricultural Credit Trust (more properly, Barbados Agricultural Credit Trust Limited), the Attorney General of Barbados, the Country of Barbados, The Honourable Elneth Kentish, Malcolm Deane, Eric Ashby Bentham Deane, Errie Deane, Owen Basil Keith Deane, Keith Deane, Leonard Nurse, Estate of Vivian Gordon Lee Deane, David Thompson, Owen Gordon Finlay Deane, Life of Barbados Holdings and Life of Barbados Limited -- for the Defendant, GERALD L.R. RANKING) EMMELINE MORSE) PricewaterhouseCoopers East Caribbean Firm

-- for the Defendants, Eric Iain

MAANIT T. ZEMEL

Stewart Deane and Estate of Colin Deane -- for Jessica Duncan IAN S. EPSTEIN) -- for K. William McKenzie JEFFREY W. KRAMER

LEAH ANDERSON VOJDANI)

INDEX OF PROCEEDINGS

PAGE NUMBER K. WILLIAM MCKENZIE, resumed Continued Cross-Examination by: MR. SILVER 602 - 916 Index of Exhibits 917 Index of Undertakings 918 Index of Refusals 919 Certificate 920

1 K. WILLIAM McKENZIE, resumed CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER : 2 2182. MR. SILVER: Can you put his two 3 affidavits in front of him, please. 4 5 MR. KRAMER: That is the... 2183. MR. SILVER: One of them is an exhibit, 6 7 the first one. MR. KRAMER: The October 2nd affidavit 8 and the recent one that I filed? 9 MR. SILVER: Yes. 10 2184. 11 MR. KRAMER: Okay. 12 13 BY MR. SILVER: Q. Mr. McKenzie, you continue to be 14 2185. 15 under oath? A. Yes, sir. 16 17 2186. Q. I am showing to you, your October 2, 18 2009 affidavit. A. Got it. 19 20 2187. Q. When you swore that affidavit, did 21 you verily believe everything to be true in the affidavit? 22 23 A. Yes. 24 2188. Q. If I understand your position, to 25 the extent that it isn't true or things are

inaccurate, you think that others are responsible 1 2 for the inaccuracies, right? I was in a box and I stayed in the 3 Α. box. That is how I think of it. 4 5 2189. Q. So, am I right that to the extent there are inaccuracies, you think others are 6 7 responsible for it? You did the best you could, you 8 thought Jessica Duncan was going to look at it, you thought Dewart was handling it with her, and ... 9 10 Α. I did the best I could. 11 2190. Q. ... you didn't intend to be 12 inaccurate, and if other people had done the best 13 they could, there wouldn't have been the 14 inaccuracies; that is your position, isn't it? I don't like to throw blame around, 15 Α. 16 but I did the best I could. 17 2191. Ο. Well, we will get to the content of your April 23rd affidavit and we will see if you 18 19 like to throw blame around. It seems to me the 20 April 23rd affidavit blames Jessica Duncan for not reviewing the affidavit. You only found out after 21 22 that she hadn't reviewed it at all, right? 23 Do you want me to read it? I am not Α. 24 sure I agree with you. 25 MR. KRAMER: Well, do we have to come up

1		with a	characterization of what it says?
2		It say	vs what it says.
3			
4	BY MR. SILVER:		
5	2192.	Q.	In respect of your October 2nd
6	affidav	vit, as I	recall, in your April 23rd affidavit
7	you say	, "Well,	I made a list. I wanted to create a
8	list of	inaccur	acies and deal with them and it never
9	got out	." Is t	hat what you said?
10		Α.	When I
11	2193.	Q.	Paragraph 14, if it helps you, of
12	the Apr	il 23rd.	Paragraph 13 and 14.
13		Α.	No, you see it wasn't when I
14	reviewe	ed the af	fidavit. It was after I had been
15	cross-e	examined.	
16	2194.	Q.	That is right.
17		Α.	I can't remember the dates, but two
18	days, I	read it	
19	2195.	Q.	February 3rd and 8th.
20		Α.	I read them and
21	2196.	Q.	You noted inaccuracies. You say in
22	paragra	ph 13, "	They appeared out of context", and
23	then yo	ou rememb	ered other things that you didn't
24	recall,	correct	? That is what paragraph 13 says.
25		Α.	Fair enough.

1	2197.	Q. And you began to prepare a list of
2		corrections, but this time it is Dewart who is to
3		blame. He told you you weren't permitted to provide
4		corrections or clarifications to the transcript
5		because it was cross. I am reading that right?
6		A. I e-mailed Mr. Dewart and said, "I
7		just read the transcript. Can we talk?" and there's
8		a couple things. It was early in the morning, as I
9		recall. Very seldom this happens. I get an e-mail
10		back from him saying, "Call me immediately". And
11		full stop right there. There is other documents I
12		haven't seen, whatever, and I guess that is where
13		this e-mail came in, "You can't".
14	2198.	Q. Dewart told you you can't provide
15		corrections or clarifications to the transcript.
16		MR. KRAMER: Well, his e-mail is there,
17		it says
18		THE DEPONENT: Yes, that is what he
19		said. I mean, he said
20	2199.	MR. SILVER: Well, no, his e-mail
21		doesn't say that.
22		THE DEPONENT: I can't remember his
23		words.
24		MR. KRAMER: His e-mail says what it
25		says. He says, "There is no mechanism", I

1		am reading from Exhibit A, "for correcting
2		evidence given on a cross-examination".
3		THE DEPONENT: Yes, but he was very firm
4		in the conversation. Stop. You can't do
5		it. End of story.
6		
7	BY MR. SILVER:	
8	2200.	Q. Okay.
9		A. Those aren't his words, by the way,
10	but tha	t was
11	2201.	Q. Do you have the list of corrections?
12	Did you	ever forward a list of corrections to Mr.
13	Dewart?	
14		A. I would have to check his file, but
15	my e-ma	il might have had
16	2202.	Q. His file? Why don't you check your
17	file?	
18		MR. KRAMER: Well, it doesn't appear
19		that there was an e-mailthe one that
20		went to Dewart, concerning an attachment
21		with a list. Do you believe there was a
22		list? I haven't seen a list.
23		THE DEPONENT: Okay. Well, to refresh
24		my memory I would have to look at the e-
25		mail that I sent him which must be

1	MR. KRAMER: Well, it is right here.
2	THE DEPONENT: I am talking about this
3	morningcall. Which was either I said
4	something or I said for instanceI can't
5	remember exactly but I alerted him to the
6	fact somehow in an e-mail
7	
8	BY MR. SILVER:
9	2203. Q. Sir
10	A. That is my recollection.
11	2204. Q. Your paragraph 14 says, "I began to
12	prepare a list of corrections." Do you have the
13	list that you began to prepare? And secondly did
14	you send it or anything else to Dewart?
15	A. I would have to refresh my memory by
16	looking at his file to see if I sent him anything.
17	And, do I have a list? I have scribbled all over my
18	transcript.
19	2205. Q. So, you don't have the list?
20	A. Throughout time. It was then and
21	then more stuff came in and more stuff
22	2206. Q. Can I see that?
23	A. What?
24	2207. Q. Your transcript with your scribble
25	notes on it.

1		MR. KRAMER: He doesn't have it with
2		him.
3	2208.	MR. SILVER: You don't? How do you know
4		that?
5		MR. KRAMER: Because we talked about it
6		this morning. Gerry asked about it.
7		THE DEPONENT: How to do it efficiently.
8	2209.	MR. SILVER: About this same issue?
9		MR. RANKING: I askedjust so it is
10		clear for the record, I wrote to Mr. Kramer
11		and served a notice of examination
12		requesting that Mr. McKenzie bring to this
13		cross-examination the list, his transcripts
14		that he reviewed as well as accounting and
15		other documents that were referred to in
16		the affidavit.
17	2210.	MR. SILVER: And so, you have that but
18		you don't have it here, the transcript with
19		the notes on it?
20		THE DEPONENT: I am not sure that is
21		what Mr. Ranking's letter says.
22		MR. KRAMER: In any case, he is asking
23		for it now. If you don't have it with you,
24		can you bring it for tomorrow morning?
25		THE DEPONENT: As we discussed off the

1	record, I will entrust it tomorrow morning
2	to my counsel because there is a lot of
3	solicitor/client stuff where I am talking
4	to and from Mr. Dewart. It is kind of
5	like, over to you, Mr. Kramer.
6	MR. RANKING: Mr. McKenzie, can I ask
7	this question? Why didn't you bring it
8	today? I specifically put your counsel on
9	notice, I wanted a copy of your transcript
10	as well as the list that you say you began
11	to prepare.
12	THE DEPONENT: Mr. Ranking, my counsel
13	brought a clean copy of the transcript,
14	which was my understanding
15	MR. RANKING: I didn't ask for that. I
16	asked for your copy of the transcript and
17	the list that you began to prepare. Why
18	didn't you bring it?
19	MR. KRAMER: Well, he doesn't know if he
20	has the list.
21	THE DEPONENT: I will have to look at
22	the letter again.
23	MR. KRAMER: I take your point. There
24	may have been some confusion as to whether
25	you wanted the transcript

1	2211.	MR. SILVER: It isn't making a point.
2		It is getting an answer to a question. Why
3		didn't you bring it today?
4		THE DEPONENT: Can we get the letter
5		out, if we are going to have this debate
6		about Mr. Ranking. You guys keep putting
7		in evidence all the time and then I read it
8		and it is not what you said.
9		MR. KRAMER: We don't seem to have the
10		letter here. I take your point. I am not
11		sure we can add much to it. Mr. McKenzie
12		seems to be able to bring the transcript
13		for tomorrow morning. If he does that I
14		will have it. We are going to have to
15		figure out how to deal with it. If there
16		are scribbles, some of which may be
17		privileged communications, some which may
18		not, some which may have been related to
19		the paragraphs 13 and 14, some which may be
20		subsequent. I am not sure how we are going
21		to deal with that, but we will do our best.
22		But it is not clear at this point if there
23		is a list other than that.
24		

24

25 BY MR. SILVER:

1 2212. Q. But Mr. McKenzie might be able to 2 help us. This all happened within the last sort of month. So, I don't know how memory really is 3 affected. Did you prepare a list of corrections? 4 5 Α. The transcript arrived in February, March, April, so that would have been over the 6 course of the last, say, ten weeks. As stuff comes 7 8 to my attention I note up the transcript. 2213. Ο. I know. I am talking about... 9 So, it is not even current. 10 Α. 11 2214. Q. I moved off the transcript and I moved back to the list of corrections referred to in 12 13 paragraph 14 of your April 23rd affidavit. 14 Α. Let me read that again. 2215. It says you began to prepare a list 15 Q. 16 of corrections. Yes, I did. Ever since then... 17 Α. 18 2216. Can you produce that, please? Ο. 19 Α. ... I have been updating the list as 20 things dawn on me. 21 2217. Ο. Can I see it, please? Well, it is in the transcript. We 22 Α. 23 just went through that. 24 2218. Oh, the list of corrections is in Ο. 25 the...there isn't a separate list?

I will have to refresh my memory if 1 Α. I wrote down the list of numbers of questions or 2 something on a separate piece of paper. 3 Well, will you produce whatever list 2219. 4 Q. 5 you have in its current form? MR. KRAMER: He is going to bring the 6 7 transcript. He is going to look for the list if it exists, and if the list exists 8 you are going to produce it. 9 10 THE DEPONENT: I am going to use my best 11 efforts to get you those two things you asked for, a list if it is separate. And I 12 13 will give Mr. Kramer... 14 2220. MR. SILVER: Currently existing list. THE DEPONENT: ...my copy of the 15 16 transcript. U/T 17 MR. KRAMER: Very good. 18 THE DEPONENT: Mr. Kramer can make all 19 the decisions from there on in. 20 MR. KRAMER: Very good. 21 22 BY MR. SILVER: 23 2221. Q. A list that already exists. I am 24 not asking you to go and make a list now, although I probably should. And finally, my last question in 25

1	this area, which I didn't think would take this long
2	is, did you send any kind of list or indication to
3	Mr. Dewart of what you thought had to be corrected?
4	A. I will refresh memory. I believe
5	Mr. Kramer has Mr. Dewart's box.
6	2222. Q. So, you will inquire of Dewart or
7	his files
8	MR. KRAMER: Well, no, here is what I
9	think we should do. Mr. McKenzieI have
10	Mr. Dewart's file. Mr. McKenzie will look
11	through it and if you see a list in there
12	that you sent to him and you can't
13	otherwise find it in your own files, we
14	will produce that list, if there is such a
15	list. Mr. McKenzie can look for it.
16	THE DEPONENT: It will let me know where
17	my head was that day as opposed to
18	everything that happened after, which is
19	why I think we recall having problems.
20	
21	BY MR. SILVER:
22	2223. Q. Why you think what? I heard the
23	first part.
24	A. I started off on a job. He says,
25	"You can't do this", but I kept updating my

U/T

transcript up to...as stuff arrived. So, time is an 1 2 issue because there was a privilege and then there wasn't and it goes on and on. I am saying ... ask Mr. 3 Kramer to sort out...if we can figure out when I 4 5 changed what and what day, because different information was known to me. I got Jessica Duncan's 6 7 affidavit...and I thought okay... 8 2224. Q. I understand all that. Sir, please. We moved off the transcript. You have explained all 9 10 that. We have got an undertaking. You are going to 11 provide Mr. Kramer with the transcript with your 12 handwritten notations and he is going to try and 13 deal with those issues. Why are you telling me that again, other than to waste time? We are onto the 14 15 list. So, the undertaking is you are going to 16 review the Dewart list and produce any list of 17 inaccuracies or corrections that might have been forwarded by Mr. McKenzie. 18 19 MR. KRAMER: Yes, we will review the 20 Dewart file. 21 THE DEPONENT: Right. 22 23 BY MR. SILVER: 24 2225. We will come back to the October 2nd Ο. 25 affidavit. The April 23rd affidavit,

similarly...you verily believe everything to be 1 true? You swore it under oath? 2 Sorry, I didn't catch the date. 3 Α. The 4 recent one? April 23rd. 5 2226. Q. 6 Α. Yes. 7 2227. I just want to ask you some Q. 8 questions about the content of this affidavit. Paragraph 1 to start with. You describe yourself as 9 a former partner of the law firm Crawford McKenzie 10 11 McLean Anderson? 12 Α. T do. 13 2228. Ο. Do you agree with me that until or 14 at...it was only after February 24th and the cost submissions before Justice Shaughnessy were aborted 15 16 that the defence side found out for the first time 17 that you were no longer a partner of that law firm? No. 18 Α. 2229. 19 Q. When do you say the defence first 20 knew that you were a former partner of the law firm? 21 Α. Well, I had a conversation with you 22 as we walked out the door after that motion before 23 Justice Shaughnessy. I said, "That is it, I am 24 finished, I am quitting, good bye". I didn't say 25 have a nice life. But, "I am done. I am going

1		surfing"	, is wh	at I was	tellin	g eve	erybody	y. An	d then
2		I am say	ing						
3	2230.		Q.	You knew	. You	are	not sa	aying	that
4		you told	me tha	t you wit	hdrew	as a	partne	er fro	m the
5		law firm	?						
6			Α.	I was wi	thdraw	ing f	rom th	ne who	le
7		shebang.							
8	2231.		Q.	From lif	le?				
9			Α.	Well, no	•				
10			MR. KR	AMER:	From	busir	less li	fe.	
11			THE DE	PONENT:	It	didn'	t work	a out	that
12			way or	I wouldn	't be	here.			
13									
14	BY MR.	SILVER:							
15	2232.		Q.	Sir, you	never	advi	sed th	nat yo	u had
16		or were	withdra	wing as a	. partn	er fr	om Cra	awford	
17		McKenzie	? It w	as more o	of a so	cial	commer	nt?	
18			Α.	Well, di	d I wr	ite y	ou guy	ys a l	etter
19		and say,	"I am	no longer	a par	tner"	?		
20	2233.		Q.	Right.					
21			Α.	No, I di	dn't.				
22	2234.		Q.	No. And	l couns	el or	your	behal	f, Mr.
23		Dewart,	there i	s no lett	er fro	m hin	that	says	that
24		you are	no long	er a part	ner of	that	law f	firm u	ntil
25		after Fe	bruary	24th, rig	nt?				

1 Α. Are you asking me if he wrote a letter? 2 2235. Whether you know of a letter that he 3 Ο. wrote where we were advised that you were no longer 4 a partner before February 24th? You don't know of 5 6 any? 7 I just don't know that he did or Α. 8 not. 2236. Of course, on the cross-examination, 9 Ο. 10 February 3rd and 8th, it didn't come out that you 11 were no longer a partner? I checked the transcript. Okay. Well, then the transcript 12 Α. 13 says what it says. 14 2237. Q. Well, I am suggesting to you that is a fact and I would like you to let me know if you 15 16 disagree with it. 17 A. My recollection is off the record we 18 were talking about how I bought a surfboard and abandoned life... 19 20 2238. Ο. I am not so sure. 21 Well, that is my recollection. Α. 22 2239. Q. I would rather just deal with the stuff on the record. So, leaving aside the off the 23 24 record discussions, on the record we were not 25 advised that you were no longer a partner until

1 after February 24th, right? I can't believe you didn't know from 2 Α. our off the record conversation because it was, "Get 3 the stuff from Mr. Dewart"...all of us, get the 4 stuff from the office. They have got it, I don't. 5 2240. 6 Ο. Okay. 7 But, did I make a formal statement Α. 8 to you? I don't think I did. I don't have a recollection. 9 10 2241. Ο. In fact, your October 2nd affidavit 11 you were specifically speaking for both yourself and the firm? Paragraph 3. 12 13 "... This affidavit is sworn in response to 14 the motions filed by seeking costs against me and my firm personally..." 15 16 Α. That is what it says. 17 2242. Q. Right. So, on October 2nd you swore this affidavit responding to the costs claims 18 19 against you and the firm. You were responding for 20 both? 21 My affidavit was sworn and delivered Α. 22 to you, my evidence, yes, on responding to your 23 factum as I recall... 24 2243. On behalf of yourself and the firm. Ο. 25 Α. Well, whatever it says, yes.

1 2244. Q. Well, that is what it says, right? 2 Α. That is what it says, yes. 2245. When you were cross-examined on 3 Ο. February 3rd and 8th, you were being cross-examined 4 5 both personally and as a representative of the firm. You understood that, right? 6 7 I think that is accurate, yes. Α. 8 Retroactively. I wasn't a member of the firm at the 9 time. But you are asking me questions about when I was back there, right? 10 11 2246. Q. You were a full partner of...yes, of course, but we didn't know that. We have 12 13 established that already. Other than your off the 14 record "going surfing" comment. And so, just by way of historical background, when were you called to 15 16 the bar? 17 MR. KRAMER: It says in his first affidavit, 1977. 18 19 2247. MR. SILVER: 1977. 20 MR. KRAMER: Paragraph 1. 21 22 BY MR. SILVER: 23 2248. Q. Okay. When did you join the firm 24 that was McKenzie Crawford McLean Anderson & Duncan 25 at the end of '09?

1		Α.	I came out ofthe Bar admission
2		course existed	in those days as I recall, six
3		months. And t	hen I went to Orillia and got a job
4		with them.	
5	2249.	Q.	Mr. Crawford?
6		Α.	Well, there was other guys there,
7		but yes.	
8	2250.	Q.	So, you have only been at one firm?
9		Α.	I have been in that one office my
10		entire life	well, working.
11	2251.	Q.	Was it always on Coldwater?
12		Α.	That building has been my home,
13		professionally	
14	2252.	Q.	Since 1978.
15		Α.	Well, I was called to the Bar in
16		'77, right.	
17	2253.	Q.	Whenever.
18		Α.	I can't remember because the Bar
19		admission cour	se was before or after.
20	2254.	Q.	I got the point. When did you
21		become a partn	er?
22		Α.	Soon after.
23	2255.	Q.	You always practised litigation,
24		commercial lit	igation?
25		Α.	Basically been myI did a lot of

1 criminal law. Quite a mix, but latterly 2 litigation... 2256. Ο. For what periods of time were you a 3 4 managing... I wasn't finished. 5 Α. 2257. Oh, sorry. 6 Ο. 7 Also latterly I became a litigator Α. 8 and morphed into what I will call a problem solver, because I started to go all over the world. You 9 10 know, you are there to fix problems such as in 11 foreign countries... 2258. Okay, you are not allowed... 12 Ο. 13 Α. ...get people together. You draw on 14 the tools that you have and litigation is one of them. That is how I characterize it. 15 16 2259. Ο. Okay. For what periods of time were 17 you the managing partner of the firm? 18 You know, I heard that and I Α. thought, "I was?" I say that with a question mark. 19 20 I don't ever consider that I was the...it was a 21 joint...it was always small. 22 2260. Q. You were one of the managing 23 partners? 24 Well, over the last ten years I Α. wouldn't think I did a whole lot of managing. 25

1 2261. Q. Well, did you have authority over the firm's bank accounts? 2 We always could sign trust cheques 3 Α. up until I couldn't anymore, which probably started 4 in 2008. I was taken off by mutual... 5 2262. You were? 6 Ο. 7 Yes. Α. 8 2263. Q. When were you taken off the authority to the bank? 9 10 Α. That is something I don't know. I 11 know when I was told I was off, because cheques, they are a day-to-day thing that I don't pay much 12 13 attention to. I mean you have got to understand, I 14 was not very often at the office anyway, so writing cheques... I don't think I signed a pay cheque in a 15 16 long, long, long time, and that kind of thing. I 17 certainly didn't do the day-to-day stuff you need to do in an office. 18 19 2264. Q. Sunny Ware did that for you in your 20 practice? 21 No, no, whoever were partners. Α. The 22 only people that could sign were partners. Well, I 23 think the accountant had...she could sign up to X 24 dollars on the general account. And other than 25 that...the problem is there is a time problem here,

1		but I am saying in the last few years, no, I wasn't
2		allowed to or I did not sign trust cheques at a
3		certain point. And then they made it clear to me I
4		better not.
5	2265.	Q. Who made it clear to you and when?
6		A. I would say Bill McLean is kind of
7		in charge of the trust account. He fills out all
8		those forms you have to fill out to make sure
9		everything balances. So, he keeps an eye on it.
10		So, I think he said to me, or mutually it was,
11		"Don't do it anymore". And Jessica Duncan, last
12		FebruaryFebruary, 2009 I came back from England,
13		Marc and I were doing something over in England, and
14		she fired my secretary and told me I wouldn't be
15		able to sign anything again.
16	2266.	Q. Who is Marc?
17		A. Marc Lemieux. He was a lawyer
18	2267.	Q. I know who he is.
19		A. I am just saying we had gone off to
20		England and we came back and they fired Stacey Ball.
21		All the crazy things that happened. Like, enough is
22		enough. But I will tell you
23	2268.	Q. Ms. Duncan indicated that you
24		delivered a notice of withdrawal from the
25		partnership in October, 2009. Is that true?

1		A. I did in reaction to nonsensicala
2		meeting that was surreal.
3	2269.	Q. Sir
4		A. But I didn'tanyway, go ahead.
5	2270.	Q. You delivereddo you have a copy
6		of it?
7		A. I probably do have a copy. I did
8		keep copies of the stuff that was going on in the
9		firm.
10	2271.	Q. Where would you have that, at home?
11		A. Yes.
12	2272.	Q. Would it be an electronic copy you
13		would have at home?
14		A. No. I kind of kept a file. There
15		was a lot of interaction. It started in August of
16		2008, and that is when I withdrew and said, "I have
17		had it. You guyswhatevershenanigans". It was
18		back and forth and stuff and I kept a paper file, I
19		printed out stuff. Stuff I would need because
20		ultimately we had to settle up financially. In a
21		legal partnership there is formulas and all that.
22	2273.	Q. Can you bring that file in tomorrow,
23		please?
24		A. No, I can't.
25		MR. RANKING: No you can't, or no you

1 won't? 2 THE DEPONENT: Well, I am not going home tonight. 3 4 BY MR. SILVER: 5 2274. Well, how are you going to get the 6 Ο. 7 transcripts that you are delivering to Mr. Kramer 8 tomorrow morning? Good point. Okay, I take it back. 9 Α. 10 I may not be able to deliver the transcript tomorrow 11 morning unless you let me out of here... 2275. You are going to get out of here at 12 Q. 13 5:30. 14 Α. Well, I am not going home. 2276. So, is the refusal to produce... 15 Q. 16 Α. Well, wait a minute, I have got an 17 idea. 2277. 18 Okay. Ο. Call my office, Mr. Epstein, because 19 Α. 20 they have the other end of all these things. It was 21 done by e-mail... Hold on a second. I am not 22 MR. KRAMER: 23 sure what would be in that file that would 24 be producible in this action, in any 25 case...in this motion. I let you go on and

1		I am not sure it is particularly relevant.
2		The notice of withdrawal, I am happy to
3		produce it if he can put his hands on it.
4		But why does he have to come up with a file
5		for you toabout his dealings with the
6		firm. What does this have to do with
7		anything?
8	2278.	MR. SILVER: I will tell you what I
9		think it has to do. There is at least two
10		crucial issues and I am going to explore
11		both of them. One is accounting records.
12		Jessica Duncan gave evidence yesterday, or
13		over the last few days, that Mr. McKenzie
14		unilaterally stopped, or caused trust
15		funds, in particular monies coming from
16		Allard into these files, to be moved from
17		the trust fund at the firm into a general
18		account that he had opened for himself. I
19		may be wrong, but I expect some sort of
20		denial. And there may be correspondence.
21		You know, when partnerships break upI
22		have never been involved with one, but one
23		of the issues is usually money and who is
24		controlling it, and I suspect that this
25		file will address that. And secondly

1		MR. KRAMER: Just to deal with that
2		first, though, let me deal with that first.
3		That is fine. And if you want him to
4		produce anything he has got that relates to
5		this movement of trust money from Allard
6		and Nelson Barbados into his account, I
7		have no problem with that.
8	2279.	MR. SILVER: I am not asking for a
9		limited production. I would like to see
10		the file. You could take the position that
11		you want. Secondly, there is a whole issue
12		about the files, the electronic files. And
13		Jessica Duncan said under oath that at some
14		point inI have got the date marked,
15		November, 2009 I think it was, that Mr.
16		McKenzie, without consent or notice to
17		anybody, took the whole electronic file for
18		his files that was sitting on the firm's
19		server and moved it.
20		MR. KRAMER: I know all about that and
21		you will examine him on it, and I think you
22		will hear a different version. And I am
23		happy to produce anything he has got that
24		relates to that. What I suggested was that
25		a miscellaneous file about his dealings

1		with his partners, I don't see in principle
2		why that would be relevant. If there is
3		anything in there that relates to the two
4		issues you raised, I agree with you, we
5		should produce them. Now, I don't know
6		what we are going to do about the timing
7		issue, but if Mr. McKenzie delivers that
8		file to me I am happy to go through and
9		pull out of it anything that connects with
10		either of the two issues you raised.
11	2280.	MR. SILVER: Or any other issue
12		MR. KRAMER: Or any other issue that is
13		relevant, absolutely. But if he and his
14		partners are debating things that have
15		nothing to do with this actionsorry,
16		with this pending motion, I don't see why
17		that would be producible.
18	2281.	MR. SILVER: That is acceptable to me so
19		long as when production is made we are
20		advised whether or not anything was removed
21		on the basis of relevance.
22		MR. KRAMER: Well, here is the problem I
23		have with that. Presumably there are
24		millions of pieces of paper at the Crawford
25		McKenzie firm. I don't think I have the

1		responsibility to tell you about every
2		piece of paper that doesn't have to do with
3		this action.
4	2282.	MR. SILVER: I am only talking about
5		this file that he just said he is keeping.
6		MR. KRAMER: Yes, well, what is in that
7		file and what is in all of the files, if it
8		is in his power, possession or control, he
9		is going to produce it if it relates to an
10		issue. But we don't have to tell you every
11		single piece of paper we didn't produce
12		that doesn't have to do with this issue.
13	2283.	MR. SILVER: I just want to know that if
14		he gives you a file this big, and you
15		produce this half of it, I want to know
16		that there was another half that you
17		determined wasn't relevant.
18		MR. KRAMER: I am not going to give you
19		that undertaking.
20	2284.	MR. SILVER: So, I have to guess whether
21		anything was removed from the file?
22		MR. KRAMER: No. That is not the way it
23		works in my respectful view. The way it
24		works is, you ask a question. If there is
25		documents that exist that are relevant to

U/T

1		it and he has got them, I have to produce
2		them. I don't have to tell you all the
3		things that he has that don't relate to
4		your question.
5	2285.	MR. SILVER: I didn't say that. I just
6		want to know whether you remove anything on
7		the purpose ofI didn't say tell me what
8		you are removing.
9		MR. KRAMER: No, I am not going to give
10		you that undertaking. When you create an
11		Affidavit of Documents you don't say I am
12		giving you this and I took out this. It is
13		the same test. It is the same process.
14		So, I don't see why I would have to do
15		that.
16	2286.	MR. SILVER: So, what I think I have is
17		an undertaking for Mr. McKenzie to produce
18		to Mr. Kramer his miscellaneous file re
19		dealings with the partnership, is how I
20		describe it. And that you will review it
21		and you will produce any document that has
22		some relevance to the issues in these cost
23		submissions?
24		MR. KRAMER: That is fine.
25	2287.	MR. SILVER: And you refuse to advise

1		whether, in the process of that review, you
2		remove anything for irrelevance?
3		MR. KRAMER: Right.
4		
5	BY MR. SILVER:	
6	2288.	Q. So, going back to
7		MR. RANKING: Just before we leave this,
8		because there may be a timing issue.
9		Because I would actually like to see the
10		transcript. And if there is an issue, and
11		if it is at yourwhere is the transcript?
12		Can we get it couriered down so we don't
13		have to have you go back up to Orillia?
14		MR. KRAMER: Why don't we go off the
15		record for a second and see if we can sort
16		this out.
17		
18	DISCUSSION	N OFF THE RECORD
19		
20	2289.	MR. SILVER: So, we had a discussion off
21		the record and Mr. McKenzie undertook to
22		use his best efforts to be in a position to
23		deliver the transcript and the file, the
24		whole file, to Mr. Kramer in time for
25		production tomorrow, if possible.

/R

U/T

1	THE DEPONENT: This is relating to my
2	interaction with my partners on matters
3	MR. KRAMER: Mr. Silver has, I think,
4	accurately described it as, you seem to say
5	that you have this miscellaneous file that
6	you created through '08 or '09 relating to
7	dealings with your partners.
8	THE DEPONENT: Okay.
9	
10	BY MR. SILVER:
11	2290. Q. Ms. Duncan testified under oath that
12	there was a serious breakdown in the partnership
13	relationship in or about September or August of
14	2008. Do you agree with that?
15	A. That is fair.
16	2291. Q. And she said up until that time you
17	were operating as the managing partner of the firm?
18	A. I don't agree with that.
19	2292. Q. You agree that you and others
20	operated as the managing partners of the firm?
21	A. I think by thencan you remind me
22	when she became a partner?
23	2293. Q. Ms. Duncan?
24	A. Did she tell you? I will just say
25	five or six years before.

1	2294.	Q. Became a partner in 2002.
2	2291.	
2		A. We had one year where we had a
3		Monday morning meeting that I jokingly called law
4		office management 101, because it was like, "You
5		guys, you have got to take over all of this. I am
6		out of the country, I am out of my career, or my
7		business is such that this office has got to be able
8		to run without me", and we would go through jobs and
9		stuff like that. I think that isby 2008
10		managing? Doing the day-to-day stuff? I wasn't
11		doing that kind of stuff.
12	2295.	Q. You had authority over trust
13		accounts?
14		A. I could signI am not sure if two
15		of usI think two people had to sign a trust
16		cheque, but I think I had signing authority.
17	2296.	Q. You were receiving the financial
18		reports relating to the law firm? You knew where
19		the bank was?
20		A. I think we got monthly PCLaw
21		printouts, so I will say probably got them to the
22		end of '08 that I can be sure about, and after
23		that
24	2297.	Q. Up until October of '08, at least,
25		and I will move forward from there, you were sharing

1		profits with your partners in accordance with the
2		terms of the operating partnership agreement?
3		A. Yes, we had a formula.
4	2298.	Q. A formula, like a point system? Or
5		units?
6		A. It was sort of a step up thing. If
7		you billed X, you got X percent of it. If you
8		billed the next 100,000 you got a bigger chunk, but
9		only of that 100,000. And it stepped up toso it
10		was a formula.
11	2299.	Q. To divide profits?
12		A. Yes, the accountants did it.
13	2300.	Q. So, to the extent that the firm
14		benefitted from these files, the Allard file and
15		then the Nelson Barbados file, you know, all the
16		money that has come in and we can go over, all of
17		the partners benefitted?
18		A. Yes, we would share, but the bigger
19		billing, you got a bigger share.
20	2301.	Q. You got the biggest share?
21		A. Well, I billed more than they did in
22		that period, yes.
23	2302.	Q. Right. You billed more than they
24		did combined in that period?
25		A. Probably in some years, yes.

But, they were getting their share 1 2303. Q. 2 in accordance with the partnership agreement. The other thing is I am not sure, 3 Α. even, who the partners were, looking that far back. 4 5 Because there was other people that came and went. But yes. I mean, generally it was like that. It 6 7 was like, we shared... 8 2304. Q. There was a partnership agreement and you were sharing... 9 10 Α. We were all sharing and were happy 11 campers, but yes, I got more because I billed more. 2305. And then Ms. Duncan said that, she 12 Ο. 13 said there was a dispute in August, 2008 and then in 14 September, 2008 a serious breakdown in the partnership relationship. 15 16 Α. You said August, '08? 17 2306. Ο. There was a dispute. And then 18 September of '08 a serious breakdown in the 19 partnership relationship, at which time you dictated 20 the terms upon which you would continue to deal with 21 the firm. And it was at that point that you 22 started, in October of 2008, to contribute a pre-set 23 amount to the firm for overhead? Is all that right? 24 Can I tell you what I think Α. 25 happened?

1	2307.		Q. I	First if	you answ	er my qu	estion.	Is
2		that ric	ht or wro	ong?				
3			A.]	I don't s	hare her	version	as bein	g
4		100 perc	ent accur	rate.				
5	2308.		Q. (Okay.				
6			A.]	It has go	ot some	.but I a	m just	
7		trying t	.0					
8			MR. EPSI	FEIN:	Mr. McK	enzie, c	ould you	
9			raise yo	our voice	e a littl	e bit, p	lease?	It
10			is hard	for us t	o hear y	our evid	lence dow	'n
11			at this	end of t	he table	•		
12			THE DEPC	ONENT:	My hea	ring is	failing.	I
13			am not s	sure I he	eard what	you sai	d. I'm	
14			sorry?					
15			MR. KRAN	MER:	He just	asked yo	ou to rai	se
16			your voi	ice.				
17			THE DEPC	ONENT:	And I	am not k	idding.	I
18			just got	t diagnos	ed with	missing	some	
19			frequenc	cy				
20			MR. KRAN	MER:	I think	there is	a quest	ion
21			on the t	table, do	es he ag	ree with	what yo	u
22			put to h	nim about	: what Je	ssica ha	d said	
23			about th	ne partne	ership.	What are	you	
24			respondi	ing?				
25			THE DEPO	ONENT:	I am t	hinking.	Give m	le

1		one mi	inute because I can't think as fast.
2		I am _	just trying to get dates in my head,
3		that i	is the problem.
4			
5	BY MR. SILVER:		
6	2309.	Q.	I can ask
7		Α.	Yes, okay. 2007 was my birthday,
8	February	26th,	that is the start date.
9	2310.	Q.	Sir
10		A.	Just a second
11	2311.	Q.	No, I'm sorry. I have asked for a
12	response	e to my	question first. I will give you an
13	opportur	ity to	explain, but the way this works is I
14	ask ques	stions a	and you give me the answers.
15		Α.	I think your question was, was there
16	a lot of	troubl	le by August, '08? The answer is yes.
17	2312.	Q.	Okay, let's start there. There was
18	a disput	e in Au	agust of '08, right?
19		Α.	Yes, there was a dispute.
20	2313.	Q.	Was that, in any way related to the
21	Nelson E	Barbados	s/Allard matter?
22		Α.	No.
23	2314.	Q.	Okay. In September ofDuncan said
24	in Septe	ember of	2008 there was a further erosion.
25	She call	ed it a	a serious breakdown in the partnership

1 relationship; is that true? A. There were serious changes that 2 happened in the period. 3 2315. Q. And one of those changes was, you 4 5 started to contribute a pre-set amount of overhead, right? 6 7 Α. I did do that. I am not sure what 8 date we started doing it. But I'm sure by '09 we 9 were doing it. Q. She said October, 2008. You are not 10 2316. 11 in a position to contradict or deny that? I would have to check documents. 12 Α. 13 2317. Q. Well, let me know if she has got it 14 wrong. She said it under oath. MR. KRAMER: Does it matter if it is 15 16 October? He said '09, so we are talking 17 about a couple of months. 18 2318. MR. SILVER: It does matter. MR. KRAMER: All right. So, he has 19 20 confirmed that by January, '09 he is paying 21 a pre-set amount, and he doesn't know... 22 2319. MR. SILVER: It could have been a little 23 bit earlier. MR. KRAMER: And it could have been a 24 25 little earlier.

1 BY MR. SILVER:

From that point in time you weren't 2 2320. Q. sharing profits anymore in accordance with the 3 partnership agreement, correct? 4 5 Α. We had a new agreement. 2321. Well, she says that...did you have a 6 Ο. 7 new agreement signed? Did you have a new signed 8 agreement? My recollection... I hope I have this 9 Α. 10 document, but she sure has it, because she insisted 11 on me signing it. When I came back from England in February of '09 there was a piece of paper there. 12 13 And I had to sign it, which I did. And she took off...took it. 14 2322. Can you produce that, please? A 15 Ο. 16 signed document... 17 Α. I don't think I ever got it back with...she was supposed to get it signed by the 18 19 others and then informed me...the day I said I am 20 not a partner anymore in the fall of '09 she said, 21 "Oh, well, we never agreed with that". They were 22 taking my money, by the way, but there were some 23 other conditions in there that she denied that they 24 agreed to.

> MR. KRAMER: Your question was do you

25

1		have this piece of paper that you signed?	
2		Do you have a copy of it?	
3		THE DEPONENT: I don't thinkI may	
4		have a draft of it. I don't think I have	
5		the one that I actually put my signature	
6		on, because she took it to get it signed by	
7		other people.	
8		MR. KRAMER: So, he doesn't have it.	
9		THE DEPONENT: That is my recollection.	
10	2323.	MR. SILVER: Will you produce the draft	
11		that you have?	
12		MR. KRAMER: Do you have the draft?	
13		THE DEPONENT: Well, it would be in that	
14		file.	
15	2324.	MR. SILVER: Perfect.	
16		THE DEPONENT: If I have it.	
17		MR. KRAMER: All right. If he has it,	
18		it is in this miscellaneous file, and we	
19		have already undertaken to give you what is	
20		in that file that is relevant, and this one	
21		would be, so we will give it to you if it	
22		is in that file.	U/T
23	2325.	MR. SILVER: Mr. Epstein, I know that	
24		your client isher cross-examination is	
25		over, but we didn't know about this	

1		February, 2009 document. So, I would ask
2		you to ask your client if it exists and to
3		produce it if it does.
4		THE DEPONENT: It might have been later
5		than February, '09.
6		MR. EPSTEIN: This is not my client's
7		examination. I will discuss that with you
8		off the record, Mr. Silver.
9	2326.	MR. SILVER: Okay, well, I am making my
10		request. I would be pleased to discuss it
11		with you off the record, but I am obliged
12		to make my request on the record. So I
13		have and you have responded to it.
14		
15	BY MR. SILVER:	
16	2327.	Q. So, now you don't think it is a
17	February	, 2009 document?
18		A. Well, I am going from memory and I
19	checked	with Marc Lemieux on Sunday as I told you.
20	When we	came back from England it was February, '09
21	accordin	g to his recollection, but I don't remember.
22	He said,	"Yes, that was when they had fired Stacey",
23	and so t	hat is the best I can do for you. That made
24	me recal	l that that is about the time that this
25	document	

1 2328. Q. What did the document say, to the 2 best of your recollection? Well, I remember my part which was, 3 Α. "You will pay this much towards overhead", right? 4 There was a number on it. And then, "And they 5 will"...and I am just saying there was a guid pro 6 7 quo in there of some nature. That is all I can 8 recall. 2329. What were they going to do? 9 Ο. 10 Α. Well, they...she was crying the 11 blues, like we are having a lot of trouble here. I said, "I will stay. I can't take this anymore. You 12 13 guys run the firm. I mean, I am out of here. I 14 mean mentally I am still working, but I can't take this anymore. I come back, you fired my secretary, 15 16 you have got this, they are all in tears." 17 2330. Ο. Was it a cash flow problem? I don't know what their problem was, 18 Α. 19 but she was moaning...oh, yes, she said, "Bill 20 McLean", my partner for, he has been a partner a 21 long time, "He is going to have to sell his house", 22 and... 23 2331. Ο. There was financial problems, when 24 you pulled your Allard and Nelson Barbados billings 25 out of the mix...

1 Α. No, it was over. No, that file...I 2 mean, that file was pretty well done in December. In the can. We were ready to argue the motion give 3 or take. As a matter of fact, Jessica was running 4 5 the file, yes, because she was doing all that...the stuff on the Miller Thomson motion. That wasn't me 6 7 at all. 8 2332. Q. The motion... 9 Let me finish. Marc was doing Α. the...chasing after the videoing that was 10 11 nonsensical too and I was abdicating. I was just going, I will argue the motion in April, whatever. 12 13 But that file, it was done. I was off on another 14 matter completely out west, doing something else 15 completely. 16 2333. Ο. So, you didn't put much effort into 17 the April hearing? I thought I whipped your butt there, 18 Α. 19 Mr. Silver. 20 2334. Ο. You seemed to be as prepared as you 21 could be. 22 Α. I say my tongue is in my cheek. I 23 say with the greatest respect you guys did a great 24 job. I was ready to argue it more or less in 25 December and all that happened.

1	2335.	Q.	We will come back to that, because
2		of course you st	topped billing the client, is that
3		right?	
4		Α.	The client strangled all of us by
5		then, I think.	
6	2336.	Q.	You didn't bill the client for your
7		time in April, t	to argue the motion?
8		Α.	That is still not a happy subject
9		with my client,	believe me.
10	2337.	Q.	He wants you to bill him?
11		Α.	No, no, no, the other way around.
12	2338.	Q.	Oh, you did bill him and he is
13		unhappy about it	t?
14		Α.	The thing with clients is, you bill
15		them when they a	are happy and when they are not happy
16		you let it go an	nd take it up some other time.
17	2339.	Q.	So, when did you stop billing your
18		client?	
19		Α.	You got me. Get the files out and
20		we will take a :	look.
21	2340.	Q.	We will.
22		Α.	Okay.
23	2341.	Q.	You have seen it in the dockets
24		where there is a	activity described by multiple time
25		keepers and zero	o fee credit or zero dollar

allocations. You haven't seen those? 1 2 Α. What are you talking about? I am saying by that time Jessica was the main player in 3 that file because of the Miller Thomson thing which, 4 I think was a lot of work. Well, not a lot of work, 5 not compared to the big file. But it was a motion 6 7 and Marc was running around after you guys trying to 8 get the video recordings, with students showing up and forgetting to bring the cameras and I would just 9 get these memos and I would just delete them... 10 11 2342. Q. We will come back to it. We ended up on a Sunday there with 12 Α. 13 Justice Shaughnessy hovering over us the day before 14 because...it was just ridiculous. I am just saying it was frustrating is a better word for it. No 15 16 thanks to you guys on your video recording foray, 17 thank you. 2343. Yes... 18 Ο. 19 Α. It was Gerry that wanted it, and he 20 is the guy that wrote that memo to us that said, "Sorry, guys", remember? 21 22 2344. Q. In any event, I think it is res 23 judicata. The courts ruled on the videos. 24 I agree, but I am just saying, you Α. 25 were asking what I was doing in '09...

1 2345. Q. Mr. McKenzie, if I have got it 2 right, in or about October, 2008; or at the latest by January, 2009 you had started to contribute an 3 amount on a monthly basis to overhead. Jessica 4 Duncan said October, 2008, you say at least by the 5 beginning of January. And to the extent that there 6 7 was any agreement or anything in writing, that came 8 after. In other words, whatever date is on this agreement, the new arrangement had already been in 9 10 effect? 11 Α. There is a day where I had a fixed 12 rate to pay, either... I paid more because... now that 13 you remind me, part of the agreement was if I used 14 the staff of the firm, except Sunny Ware, I had to pay for that too. Now, Stacey Ball is worth her 15 weight in gold, so I probably would have used her on 16 17 other files, I don't know. But I am just going ... 2346. Can you undertake to...you have your 18 Ο. 19 own accounting records? How would you make the 20 payment to the firm, by cheque? 21 Α. This was haggled out ad nauseam 22 between Sunny and... 23 2347. Sir, please stop. How did you make Q. 24 the payment to the firm? By cheque? 25 Α. Either that or a contra credit of

1 some kind. 2 2348. Q. And Sunny Ware handled that on your behalf with the firm? 3 Well, Julie Jones was the 4 Α. 5 accountant, and it was a triangle between Jessica, Julie Jones and Sunny. Every month... I don't know 6 7 there was too many months I actually had to write a 8 cheque, because we were closing files and billing 9 them, and I was getting credit for that. There was all sorts of things going on. 10 11 2349. Q. Is that accounting all set out in paper that is in this miscellaneous file re dealings 12 13 with partnership? 14 Α. No, that would be at the law firm. I got a memo...or, I asked for a memo at the end 15 16 saying, "You are square". 17 2350. Q. Is that in the file that you have? 18 I would have to check. Α. 19 2351. Q. I would like to know, if you can 20 check your records and tell me the date that you 21 started paying a fixed rate towards overhead. 22 Α. I can't do that. They know. 23 MR. KRAMER: Does it really matter if it 24 is October, '08 or January, '09? 25

Q. No. So, you accept what they know.

They said it was October, 2008. 3 I won't accept that until I see the 4 Α. 5 accounting. I am not going to agree with it. Show me the accounting. They sorted it out. At the end 6 7 everybody said, "On that arrangement we are square", and I went to Florida. 8 2353. Q. I am asking for an undertaking to 9 advise the date that he started paying fixed rate 10 11 towards overhead, if it was other than October, 2008. 12 13 MR. KRAMER: Are you able to figure this 14 out? THE DEPONENT: I would have to go to the 15 16 firm and ask the accountant. 17 MR. KRAMER: You don't have any records? THE DEPONENT: I have no... 18 MR. SILVER: Well, it is best efforts. 19 2354. 20 If he can't then you will tell us best 21 efforts he can't. THE DEPONENT: Well, my best efforts 22 23 are... 24 MR. KRAMER: Have you already asked Ms. 25 Duncan to produce those records?

1

2

BY MR. SILVER:

2352.

1	2355.	MR. SILVER: No, I accept her evidence
2		given under oath.
3		THE DEPONENT: Well, I authorize you to
4		ask her, or ask the accountant.
5		
6	BY MR.	SILVER:
7	2356.	Q. Mr. McKenzie, is it true thatso
8		what happened when you decided or it was agreed one
9		way or the other that you started, and you started
10		paying a fixed amount to overhead? What would
11		happen to receipts in from your clients who were
12		still paying Crawford McKenzie bills?
13		A. I would have to ask the accountants.
14		But at a certain point it got so frustrating that
15		they opened up a general accountthey had two, I
16		think, to keep track somehow. There was all these
17		contras going on and back and forth and they
18		wouldn't give me money and I wouldit would just
19		go on and on. But it all got handled, anyway. By
20		the end we were all happy.
21	2357.	Q. Ms. Duncan testified under oath that
22		in January of 2009 you set up your own general
23		account.
24		A. I did?
25	2358.	Q. Yes. Is that true?

1 Α. There was a second general account 2 in the same name of the same law firm, so we had two. And that is how they kept track, I guess, by 3 dividing it up, because there was, as I said, 4 5 contras all over the place and whatnot. 2359. So, you agree that there was a 6 Ο. 7 separate general account set up for your files? 8 Yes? I wouldn't say for my files. For... 9 Α. 10 2360. Ο. For money coming in. 11 Α. To keep track of it all without 12 mixing it all up. 13 2361. Ο. And Ms. Duncan said that money would 14 come in, let's say from Allard, go into the firm's trust account and then be transferred from the 15 16 firm's trust account to this separate new general account, or trust account. Is that what happened? 17 That would make sense. 18 Α. 2362. 19 Q. Right, that is what happened. 20 Α. I don't...you would have to check 21 the accounts, because they just took care of it, and 22 as I say at the end we had done it. 23 2363. Ο. Can you produce the records of the 24 general account that was set up and operated in the 25 manner that we have just established?

1		MR. KRAMER:	Do you have those records?
2		THE DEPONENT:	They have them.
3		MR. KRAMER:	He has indicated that it
4		wasn't his accor	unt; it was a second firm
5		general account	
6	2364.	MR. SILVER:	But Ms. Duncan is giving
7		evidence to the	contrary.
8		MR. KRAMER:	Well, he says he doesn't
9		have the record	s and you have heard his
10		explanation for	why
11	2365.	MR. SILVER:	So, you can't produce it?
12		MR. KRAMER:	No, he can't produce it.
13		THE DEPONENT:	It would be the
14		accounting depa	rtment would have kept track
15		of the whole th	ing.
16			
17	BY MR. SILVER:		
18	2366.	Q. Who kept	track of it?
19		A. Well, the	ere was an accountant there.
20	Her name	is Julie Jones.	Jessica and her were
21	closely :	managing every p	enny of this, or keeping
22	track of	it.	
23	2367.	Q. But your	understanding was after
24	January	of 2009, money tl	hat would come into trust,
25	or money	that would come	in to pay accounts that

25

were rendered by the law firm, to the extent that 1 2 they related to your clients, that money was transferred from one account to a new separate 3 4 account? It might have been a dual flow. In 5 Α. other words, as I was saying to you, let's say... I 6 7 know they were getting credit for some of 8 Stacey's...all of, I don't know, some of Stacey Ball's work. So, they would take the account and 9 10 go, "Hey, that belongs to us", and they would go put 11 it in their general account, and whatever was my part would go to my general account. 12 13 2368. Ο. Ms. Duncan said that the firm is 14 seeking an accounting from you in respect of post-January, 2009 billings and receipts. Is that true? 15 16 Α. That is news to me. 17 2369. So, she has made that up? Ο. I have been begging these guys for a 18 Α. 19 meeting to settle all our... 20 2370. Ο. Is the firm asking for an accounting 21 from you, Mr. McKenzie? 22 Α. As I said, that is news to me. 23 2371. Ο. She also said that there are various 24 e-mails and letters back and forth on these 25 partnership/financial issues. Is that true?

1		A. They owe me a buy-out. They still
2	owe me.	
3		MR. KRAMER: He just asked if there was
4		e-mails and letters.
5		THE DEPONENT: There were e-mails.
6	2372.	MR. SILVER: Can you produce them,
7		please?
8		MR. KRAMER: I am just wondering about
9		the connection. I mean, I appreciate your
10		point about the money that was from Allard
11		or Nelson Barbados, or otherwise, but
12		whatif there is some e-mails relating to
13		money issues between McKenzie and the
14		partners that have nothing to do with this
15		case, why do you get to see that?
16	2373.	MR. SILVER: Well, principally for the
17		reason that you first described, because
18		there was money coming in from Allard in
19		that time frame, in '09.
20		MR. KRAMER: All right. But if there
21		are e-mails that have nothing to do with
22		that, it seems to me that is not proper
23		subject matter of this examination.
24	2374.	MR. SILVER: Well, I will leave it to
25		you on the same basis.

1		MR. KRAMER: All right.
2		
3	BY MR. SILVER:	
4	2375.	Q. Would those e-mails and letters back
5	and fort	ch be in this file that you have, your
6	copies?	This miscellaneous file.
7		A. The ones that I felt were important
8	to keep.	
9	2376.	Q. So, you will make them available to
10	Mr. Kram	mer, whether they are in the file or not.
11		A. I just want to be clear. You are
12	looking	for stuff that had this Nelson Barbados file
13	as a top	pic
14	2377.	Q. No.
15		A of which I think there are
16	probably	none.
17		MR. KRAMER: I think what he is looking
18		for are e-mails that relate to any money
19		issues, if they are in some way connected
20		to the money that was received from Nelson
21		Barbados or the Allard file. So, you will
22		give me any such e-mails that you have, and
23		we are going to go through them, and if
24		there is any of them that could in any way
25		air on the money that came in on these

1		files, we are o	going to produce them.	
2	2378.	MR. SILVER:	I don't put it that way.	
3		MR. KRAMER:	How do you want to put it?	
4	2379.	MR. SILVER:	I want to put it that he is	
5		going to produc	ce e-mails and letters re	
6		money issues w	ith the firm, and you are	
7		going to review	w them and produce any that	
8		have a sembland	ce of relevance to issues in	
9		dispute.		
10		MR. KRAMER:	That is fine.	U/T
11		THE DEPONENT:	So, this period is	
12		from		
13		MR. KRAMER:	Post '09 is what I am	
14		taking. Is the	at correct, Mr. Silver?	
15	2380.	MR. SILVER:	Well, it is either post	
16		'09		
17		MR. KRAMER:	Post January, I should say.	
18	2381.	MR. SILVER:	Or post October, 2008,	
19		whenever this :	separate account was set up.	
20		MR. KRAMER:	Okay.	
21	2382.	MR. SILVER:	That time period.	
22		THE DEPONENT:	Just a second now. I	
23		have no idea wl	nen the account was set up.	
24		Have no recolle	ection and only they know.	
25		MR. KRAMER:	Well, you will dig out your	

1		e-mails and letters, whatever they have,
2		and if they connectobviously they are
3		not going to be about the separate account
4		if that didn't exist yet.
5		
6	BY MR. SILVER:	
7	2383.	Q. What other files were you working on
8	in '09'	? When I say that, I mean, were there files
9	other	than Nelson Barbados/Allard/Kingsland related
10	matter	s that you were working on in '09?
11		A. I was working on other stuff that
12	had not	thing to do with those files.
13	2384.	Q. And getting paid for that?
14		A. They pretty well had taken that, run
15	of that	t thing.
16	2385.	Q. Well, that would be nice, but you
17	know wl	hat? It is 2010 and we are all sitting
18	around	
19		A. I am just saying
20	2386.	Q. Sir, did you receive money from
21	other o	clients in '09 in payment for bills rendered?
22		A. In '09 they were cleaning out every
23	file I	had. They were billing, they were getting
24	trust	things, they were crashing them. So, the
25	answer	is absolutely, for sure. The idea was there

1		would be no trust money left in my account. It
2		would be zero. Nothing would be owed by the
3		clients. All my files would be parcelled off to
4		other people. So, yes. And the accounting would
5		bethey were controlling it month to month.
6	2387.	Q. To the extent that bills were
7	2007.	rendered in '09, were they being rendered as law
8		firm bills?
9		A. Everything went through that
10		
		accounting department
11	2388.	Q. So the answer is yes?
12		A. Well, just a second. I better think
13		about that for a minute. I am saying they ran it.
14	2389.	Q. Did they render accounts in the name
15		of the law firm is my question?
16		A. That I can say
17	2390.	Q. Or did they render accounts in the
18		name of you personally?
19		A. The law firm rendered accounts to
20		clean upyes.
21	2391.	Q. So, to the extent that accounts were
22		rendered in '09 for work that you were doing, or
23		cleaning up the files that you were trying to close,
24		they would have been prepared by the law firm and
25		rendered under the law firm name; is that right?
20		Longeled ander one fam film name, to ende fight.

1 Α. I think what you said is right. The law firm did all the cleaning up stuff of all the 2 files that were there, as I recall. Now, I am just 3 trying to go...because I ended up getting a bunch of 4 them back when Marc quit right at the last 5 minute... I am totally mixed up now. 6 7 2392. Q. Got a bunch of what back when Marc 8 quit? 9 Well...have you got a minute? Α. 10 2393. Ο. The accounts? 11 Α. Just as I was leaving for Florida and I thought everything was fine because Marc 12 13 Lemieux had taken... 14 2394. Q. When is this...sorry to interrupt. 2009. 15 Α. 16 2395. Ο. When in '09? 17 Α. The fall of '09 I was mostly absent. 18 Took my family on trips and stuff like that, and I 19 am saying I had pushed off files, right, to other 20 people. And Marc had taken the guts...a bunch of files that were mine, he had taken them over. 21 22 2396. Q. At your firm? 23 Yes, he was still there. And then Α. 24 he announced he was leaving. And there was...just 25 almost macabre what happened. I was getting calls

in Florida, "Take the files back". I'm going, "I 1 2 don't want them back". 2397. Nobody wanted your files. 3 Ο. I am just saying...and these were 4 Α. 5 what I would call pretty profitable looking files. I mean, if they were having money problems I can't 6 believe...I had one 50,000 buck retainer on a big 7 8 bankruptcy mess and I said, "You guys do it, I will mentor you. It is complicated stuff but"..."No, get 9 10 it out of here. Get everything out of here, blah blah blah." And Marc...I think they loaded his van 11 12 up with these files and he drove around until I got 13 back from Florida and dumped them in my garage 14 because he was going to a firm that was doing PI and they wouldn't take them either, literally. And it 15 16 was like I was...all of a sudden had all these 17 motions. I didn't even have a calendar. Thank God Marc was there because the firm wouldn't even talk 18 19 to me anymore. Marc was saying, "There is a motion 20 on February 10th in Commercial Court". I'm going, "Did you do a factum?" "Well, partly." 21 22 2398. Q. Not February 10th because ... I just 23 want to make sure I understand when this happened. 24 It happened... I am just saying ... Α. 25 2399. Q. There were motions...when did this

1 happen? I was done. 2 Α. 2400. I am just asking you when it 3 Ο. happened? 4 I was going to Florida thinking, 5 Α. there, I am done. And all of a sudden... 6 7 2401. Q. When? 8 Α. Well, I am going to say the 9 beginning of December was the news and then over 10 Christmas, when I am supposed to be surfing, I'm 11 getting... 2402. Of '09? 12 Ο. 13 Α. Yes, '09 and January get back 14 maybe... 15 2403. Ο. 2010? 16 Α. Yes, in 2010 I'm still trying to 17 hang on down there and all of a sudden somebody 18 says, "By the way, you have a motion next week in Commercial Court". And I'm saying, "Tim, you handle 19 20 it. No, I don't want to." Tim is my other partner, 21 ex-partner, and saying, "I don't want to. It's too complicated. There's a factum done." We haggled 22 23 like this. Tim, at least, I could get along with. 24 Jessica just would not deal with it. Tim, another 25 one...

1	2404.	Q. By this time, though
2		A. Tim did all the work and I said, "I
3		will argue it, but I am not taking the file. You
4		stay on the file, but I will do the argument. I
5		will do the factum and the argument, but it is all
6		yours. Clean it up, deal with the client, bill it,
7		do whatever you want." That was what was going on
8		much to my
9	2405.	Q. In late '09, early '10
10		A. Yes, I remember Tim saying, "Yes".
11		Marc literally announced it at the beginning of
12		December he was leaving.
13	2406.	Q. Of '09. Okay. So, let me just
14		recap. You have this new arrangement isDuncan
15		says October of '08; you say January. That sort of
16		stays in place for close to a year while you are
17		winding down?
18		A. To zero.
19	2407.	Q. Right. And in that time period the
20		law firm Crawford McKenzie continues to operate in
21		that name, right?
22		A. Yes.
23	2408.	Q. It continues to operate as a
24		partnership in that name?
25		A. I don't agree with that. The

1 dispute about... 2 2409. Q. Well, the legal status of Crawford McKenzie didn't change. It was a partnership before 3 October, '08 and January, '09 and remained as such 4 until December 31, 2009. 5 Well, apparently there is the Α. 6 7 dispute because we have already said two things. I 8 said one date and then you said, somewhere in the fall of '09 I actually wrote them a letter or an e-9 10 mail and said...because they had given me...we had 11 this meeting, another macabre meeting where Jessica was in tears and she said, "You are still a 12 13 partner". I said, "What are you talking about? I 14 am done." So, I went home and thought... 2410. So, whatever... 15 Q. 16 Α. Just let me finish. It was official 17 notice, "I am not a partner", just so you know. Because I had gone over to the bank and said, "What 18 19 is going on here?" 20 2411. Ο. No, you sent an official notice in October of 2009... 21

> Α. Yes, okay.

22

23 2412. But you didn't say you were with Q. 24 withdrawing from the partnership. You said you were 25 withdrawing from the partnership effective December

31st, '09. 1 2 Α. Well, show it to me. 2413. Okay, I am not going to show it to 3 Ο. you because you have it and we can't seem to get it. 4 Jessica doesn't have it? Come on. 5 Α. 2414. She has undertaken to produce it and 6 Ο. 7 I'm sure we will get it from her. I want to see it because I think it 8 Α. said something like, "Much to my surprise you 9 10 seem"...whatever. If you think I am still a 11 partner... The point is... 2415. 12 Ο. 13 Α. Just a minute, just a minute. Which 14 I don't, effective today, tack it on your forehead. I ain't. 15 16 2416. Ο. Not effective today, effective 17 December 31st, 2009. 18 Yes, that is another story, right, Α. the building, I forgot. They were going to leave 19 20 it. There is lots of stories but the 21 2417. Ο. 22 legal reality...and this is what I am trying to get. 23 The legal reality is Crawford McKenzie continued to 24 operate as a legal entity until...with you as a 25 partner legally until December 31st, 2009.

1		A. I don't agree with that.
2	2418.	Q. And Exhibit 3 to the Jessica Duncan
3	affidav	it says that that business name, Crawford
4	McKenzi	e, expired on February 20, 2010. You don't
5	dispute	e that, do you?
6		A. I do dispute that. I have never
7	seen th	at before. They were supposed to look at all
8	this wa	y before that. I mean there is a whole bunch
9	of chac	os to
10		MR. RANKING: When do you say, Mr.
11		McKenzie, that your former firm dissolved?
12		THE DEPONENT: I don't think I was a
13		partner there in '09 at all, now that you
14		mention it. I mean, I am just
15		sayingthey are saying
16		MR. RANKING: You don't need to be a
17		partner for the firm to dissolve.
18		THE DEPONENT: No, no, the dissolution
19		is a different thing. And, now that
20		youI will tell you another meeting
21		because just so we will get this straight.
22		They called me into a meeting inwhen I
23		came back from Spain. That would have been
24		maybe October, and said to me, "We are
25		dissolving the partnership, we can't do

1		this anymore". Jessica is in tears because
2		she felt she had been ripped off on a PI
3		settlement. And I said, "Look, if you have
4		got money problems"they owed me a
5		mortgage, like they pay me every month.
6		"If you have got money problems I can
7		forebear for a while or don't worry about
8		it. But I have got to know, if you are
9		shutting down the partnership", which they
10		told me they were, "are you leaving the
11		building?" Because, (a) I got a mortgage
12		on it, and (b) there is about 10,000 boxes
13		of files in the attic and the basement that
14		I think we have got to figure out what to
15		do with, right? "Will you get back to me
16		on this?" So, that happened, I left. I
17		don't think I was in the office for more
18		than five minutes at a time since then.
19		Then, two weeks before I left they said,
20		"Get all your boxes out of here, or shred
21		them all". And I said, "Come on, I get two
22		weeks, we will do it when I get back"
23	2419.	MR. SILVER: Mr. Kramer, will you
24		THE DEPONENT: Because, just a minute,
25		they are staying in the building now. They

1		changed their mind again.
2	2420.	MR. SILVER: Can you instruct your
3		client to just answer the questions.
4		MR. KRAMER: I will do my best to help
5		you with the examination. What is the
6		question?
7		MR. RANKING: I have two questions and
8		they are responsive by simply a date. I
9		would like to know Mr. McKenzie's evidence
10		as to when he says the firm, Crawford
11		McKenzie, was dissolved.
12		MR. KRAMER: Can you answer that simply?
13		THE DEPONENT: I don't think it has
14		dissolved to date.
15		MR. KRAMER: All right, you got his
16		answer.
17		MR. RANKING: We know from Exhibit 3
18		that that is not
19		THE DEPONENT: Well, wait a minute. Can
20		I see that? Because there is a difference
21		between removing a partner and continuing
22		in a partnership and actually ending the
23		partnership.
24		MR. KRAMER: I think the question was,
25		when it dissolved, not when you withdrew.

1	MR. RANKING: I am going to ask the
2	second question. So, your evidence, Mr.
3	McKenzie, is that the firm has not yet
4	dissolved as of today's date? I just need
5	to know what your evidence is.
6	THE DEPONENT: Hold that thought. I
7	have no knowledge of what they have done
8	since that ill-fatedI shouldn't say ill-
9	fatedcurious meeting when they said, "We
10	are dissolving the partnership". Then they
11	apparently changed their mind and they
12	changed it again, they were going to leave,
13	then they weren't going to leave, until I
14	just washed my hands of it. And I know
15	MR. KRAMER: I think he said he doesn't
16	know when it dissolved.
17	MR. RANKING: I take it that your
18	evidence is it might well still be existing
19	today?
20	THE DEPONENT: The norm has been the
21	partnership has carried on since I was
22	there, '75.
23	MR. KRAMER: I am not sure the expiry of
24	the business name means that the firm has
25	dissolved, but

1	MR. RANKING: I take that point.
2	MR. KRAMER:he is saying he doesn't
3	know when, or even if it dissolved, right?
4	Is that correct?
5	THE DEPONENT: Correct.
6	MR. KRAMER: Okay.
7	MR. RANKING: And when do you say you
8	withdrew as a partner of the Crawford
9	McKenzie firm?
10	THE DEPONENT: I would have to check my
11	file, and talk to my accountant because we
12	had these discussions. There is a date.
13	MR. RANKING: Can you tell us that date
14	today?
15	THE DEPONENT: No.
16	MR. RANKING: Will you undertake to
17	advise us?
18	MR. KRAMER: There is a specific date
19	that you determined when you filed your tax
20	return that you can get, is that the idea?
21	THE DEPONENT: No, no. I have thein
22	the file that I am going to produce there
23	is a, I believe, a memo that I sent to them
24	and said we are done. Don't quote me
25	MR. KRAMER: You have already mentioned

1		this memo, right?	
2		THE DEPONENT: Yes, yes, but it was	
3		certainly	
4	2421.	MR. SILVER: This notice of withdrawal?	
5		MR. KRAMER: Is that what you are	
6		talking about, the notice of withdrawal	
7		THE DEPONENT: No, no, no. The notice	
8		of withdrawal was me saying, "You've got to	
9		be kidding me."	
10		MR. KRAMER: How about this. When we	
11		get this miscellaneous file, in accordance	
12		with everything I already gave you, I am	
13		certainly going to give you anything in	
14		there which appears to be notice by Mr.	
15		McKenzie to his firm of withdrawal or	
16		anything connected with that.	U/T
17		MR. RANKING: May I follow up? Because	
18		as we all know, a notice of withdrawal is	
19		not effective if it isn't accepted. Do	
20		you, Mr. McKenzie	
21		THE DEPONENT: I don't agree with that	
22		either. Let me have a look at this. This	
23		is	
24		MR. RANKING: Please, if I might ask the	
25		question.	

1	THE DEPONENT:unbelievable.
2	MR. KRAMER: I thought the Partnerships
3	Act says once you delivered the notice the
4	firm is effectively dissolved. Maybe I am
5	wrong about that. But anyway, let's hear
6	Mr. Ranking's question.
7	MR. RANKING: Were you ever informed by
8	any of your former partners that they
9	accepted the withdrawal and that you were
10	no longer liable for partnership debts as
11	of a specific date?
12	THE DEPONENT: I had a meeting with Bill
13	McLean onI sent a memo on a certain
14	date. I will have to find it for you. I
15	think it was August, September '08. Said,
16	"If you guys don't do some stuff, I am
17	done", and I remember meeting with him. He
18	is this level-headedwe have been
19	together a long time. And he said, "I gave
20	it to them". I said, "Did they get the
21	message". He said, "I gave it to them".
22	So, I said, "Fine, we have got to clean
23	this up at the bank".
24	By this time I had sold the building

and there was a loan at the bank and I

25

4I'm off it. They may callI remember5telling Bill, "They may call it if I tell6them I am off it, that is all, but I am7done."8He, I think, went to the bank and9sorted it out because I never heard about10it again. So, I am going to tell you that11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.		
3 60,000 or something maybe, but it was lik 4 I'm off it. They may callI remember 5 telling Bill, "They may call it if I tell 6 them I am off it, that is all, but I am 7 done." 8 He, I think, went to the bank and 9 sorted it out because I never heard about 10 it again. So, I am going to tell you tha 11 was '08. And I will check my memos to 12 refresh my memory, but that is 13 MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact, 14 inform the bank to the best of your 15 knowledge that you were no longer a 16 partner? 17 THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol 18 them, but I know what our conversation wa 19 and I know what I told the bank, which is 20 I don't want to be responsible for that 21 loan any more. 22 MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke 23 the bank?	1	said, "You and I will go to the bank and
4I'm off it. They may callI remember5telling Bill, "They may call it if I tell6them I am off it, that is all, but I am7done."8He, I think, went to the bank and9sorted it out because I never heard about10it again. So, I am going to tell you that11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	2	say I am not"it wasn't a big loan,
5telling Bill, "They may call it if I tell6them I am off it, that is all, but I am7done."8He, I think, went to the bank and9sorted it out because I never heard about10it again. So, I am going to tell you tha11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	3	60,000 or something maybe, but it was like,
6 them I am off it, that is all, but I am 7 done." 8 He, I think, went to the bank and 9 sorted it out because I never heard about 10 it again. So, I am going to tell you tha 11 was '08. And I will check my memos to 12 refresh my memory, but that is 13 MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact, 14 inform the bank to the best of your 15 knowledge that you were no longer a 16 partner? 17 THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol 18 them, but I know what our conversation wa 19 and I know what I told the bank, which is 20 I don't want to be responsible for that 21 loan any more. 22 MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke 23 the bank?	4	I'm off it. They may callI remember
7done."8He, I think, went to the bank and9sorted it out because I never heard about10it again. So, I am going to tell you that11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	5	telling Bill, "They may call it if I tell
8He, I think, went to the bank and sorted it out because I never heard about it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it again. So, I am going to tell you that it.11was '08. And I will check my memors to refresh my memory, but that is12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact, inform the bank to the best of your knowledge that you were no longer a partner?16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol them, but I know what our conversation wa and I know what I told the bank, which is I don't want to be responsible for that loan any more.20MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke the bank?	6	them I am off it, that is all, but I am
9sorted it out because I never heard about10it again. So, I am going to tell you that11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	7	done."
10it again. So, I am going to tell you that11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	8	He, I think, went to the bank and
11was '08. And I will check my memos to12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	9	sorted it out because I never heard about
12refresh my memory, but that is13MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	10	it again. So, I am going to tell you that
13MR. RANKING:Did Mr. McLean, in fact,14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT:I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING:And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	11	was '08. And I will check my memos to
14inform the bank to the best of your15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	12	refresh my memory, but that is
15knowledge that you were no longer a16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	13	MR. RANKING: Did Mr. McLean, in fact,
16partner?17THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	14	inform the bank to the best of your
17THE DEPONENT:I can't say what he tol18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING:And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	15	knowledge that you were no longer a
18them, but I know what our conversation wa19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	16	partner?
19and I know what I told the bank, which is20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	17	THE DEPONENT: I can't say what he told
20I don't want to be responsible for that21loan any more.22MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke23the bank?	18	them, but I know what our conversation was
 21 loan any more. 22 MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke 23 the bank? 	19	and I know what I told the bank, which is,
22 MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke 23 the bank?	20	I don't want to be responsible for that
23 the bank?	21	loan any more.
	22	MR. RANKING: And you, in fact, spoke to
24 THE DEPONENT: Yes.	23	the bank?
	24	THE DEPONENT: Yes.
25 MR. RANKING: This is the TD Bank in	25	MR. RANKING: This is the TD Bank in

1	Orillia?
2	THE DEPONENT: Yes.
3	MR. RANKING: And you told them that as
4	of a specific date in the fall of '08 that
5	you consider yourself no longer to be a
6	partner?
7	THE DEPONENT: I am not sure about the
8	date, but yes. Because I was trying to
9	clean up my mess, and I wanted to know what
10	was still hanging out there. I had a
11	mortgage from these guys and there was a
12	loan. It is a long story. I think there
13	was two partnerships running, one for the
14	building, one for the partnership. So the
15	buildingI have to refresh my memory a
16	bit, but I think that is exactly right. I
17	think I sold the building and there was a
18	loan.
19	MR. RANKING: You sold the building in
20	July of 2008? You mean when you sold your
21	interest to Jessica Duncan?
22	THE DEPONENT: Yes, I sold it to the
23	three of them, because I think I owned half
24	the building. Bill McLean and I had it
25	in

1 MR. RANKING: I think, in fact, you sent it to Ms. Duncan and Mr. Anderson? 2 THE DEPONENT: Well, Bill and I were 3 partners and we sold my partnership 4 interest to the two of them. 5 MR. RANKING: Before we go on, will you 6 7 undertake to make inquiries of the 8 individual to whom...first of all, do you know who you spoke with at the TD Bank? 9 10 THE DEPONENT: I just dealt with two 11 guys, so I don't know which one I spoke to. MR. RANKING: Who are the names of the 12 13 two individuals with whom you dealt? 14 THE DEPONENT: Tony LeBlanc and Ron Hehn (phon), something like that. 15 16 2422. MR. SILVER: How do you spell that? 17 THE DEPONENT: I am not sure how to 18 spell it. MR. RANKING: Will you make inquiries of 19 20 Mr. LeBlanc and Mr. Hehn to determine if 21 they recall the discussion with you and/or 22 with Mr. McLean, and if they do, their best 23 recollection as to the date of the 24 discussion and the particulars of the discussion? 25

1		THE DEPONENT: I will use my best	
2		efforts.	U/T
3		MR. RANKING: Thank you. And would you	
4		also, when you are making inquiries of the	
5		TD, advise us when, if ever, they removed	
6		you on the covenant, on the mortgage, or on	
7		any obligation to repay any debt that was	
8		otherwise on Crawford McKenzie?	
9		THE DEPONENT: It wasn't a mortgage. I	
10		don't think the bank ever had a mortgage on	
11		myI hadwell, again, I haven't got a	
12		reporting letter from my partners, but I	
13		have a mortgage.	
14		MR. RANKING: Just before you get to the	
15		mortgage, I take your evidence that you	
16		don't have a mortgage with the TD Bank, but	
17		I would be interested to know just so I can	
18		finish that line of questioning, when the	
19		TD Bank, if ever, removed you as an obligor	
20		with respect to the debts of Crawford	
21		McKenzie?	
22		MR. KRAMER: We will ask the bank if	
23		they did, and if they did, when they did.	U/T
24		MR. RANKING: Thank you.	
25	2423.	MR. SILVER: Okay?	

1		
1		MR. RANKING: I am just showing across
2		to Mr. McKenzie a copy of
3		THE DEPONENT: I would like a copy of
4		that, actually. I have been asking them
5		for a reporting letter since they closed
6		the deal.
7	2424.	MR. SILVER: You don't have to ask for a
8		copy; it was marked as an exhibit.
9		MR. RANKING: We will give you copies,
10		though.
11	2425.	MR. SILVER: Well, Mr. Kramer will have
12		it. I just want to confirm the undertaking
13		before the TD Bank rep undertaking, which I
14		think is clear on the record. But before
15		that, I've written down I want confirmation
16		that the undertaking we got was to produce
17		memo or memos that first indicate a notice
18		of intention to withdraw from the firm
19		and/or a desire to come off the firm's bank
20		obligations and subsequent correspondence
21		back and forth on those issues?
22		MR. KRAMER: I think that is covered in
23		what I think the undertaking was, which is
24		to look through this miscellaneous
25		partnership file and produce to you any

1	documents which relate to withdrawal from
2	the firm and those sorts of issues. So,
3	you will certainly see the first one and
4	you will see any other ones.
5	2426. MR. SILVER: And coming off the firm's
6	bank obligations.
7	MR. KRAMER: Yes.
8	
9	BY MR. SILVER:
10	2427. Q. Thank you. Mr. McKenzie, I would
11	like to change focus now and talk to you about the
12	electronic records that were maintained at Crawford
13	McKenzie. So, I take you, without wanting to get
14	into too much detail, but when you first started
15	practising there weren't any computers at all,
16	right?
17	A. We used quill pens in those days.
18	2428. Q. It is funny that you say that
19	because I started practising a little bit after you,
20	but I remember the photocopier with the carbon
21	paper. I had the old Gestetner that the secretaries
22	had toso we've all come along.
23	A. We had the first fax machine in
24	Orillia. I bought it.
25	2429. Q. Right. So, at what point did you

1		become computerized in terms of financial records
2		and/or file management and data preservation? It
3		has probably been the last ten years or longer?
4		A. Oh, more than tenI remember Doug
5		Lewis who went on to become cabinet minister in
6		government and all that, so I am trying to think
7		when he was elected, but he was a chartered
8		accountant and got things going. And then we bought
9		one computer that ran one segment of PCLaw, I
10		remember that. That might have been when I was
11		paying attention to, perhaps, all that stuff. And
12		after that you know what happened. So, now we have
13		got BlackBerrys that can do accounting.
14	2430.	Q. On the accounting side you started
15		with a PCLaw software when you first
16		A. Well, I shouldn't say that, but I
17		remember we bought an IBM AT computer. We had to
18		have it because it could run this software package
19		that, for the first time ever actually with a
20		computer runningyou used to have cards to put in
21		stuff like that.
22	2431.	Q. By 2005 the firm had a computerized
23		accounting system?
24		A. Oh, yes.
25	2432.	Q. And it was PCLaw?

1		A. I think we had it for a long time.
2		We kind of settledit worked, so
3	2433.	Q. 2005 to date the firm has operated
4		its accounting off of the PCLaw software?
5		A. As far as I know.
6	2434.	Q. What about data collection and file
7		maintenance, what software do you use for that at
8		the firm, or did you use at the firm? Do you know?
9		A. I don't know what theyI mean
10	2435.	Q. There has been a computerized or an
11		electronic data file system since before 2005?
12		A. Yes.
13	2436.	Q. Jessica Duncan described that in
14		2005 the firm had a server and a number of work
15		stations connected to the server. Is that about how
16		it worked?
17		A. I remember themwe had to lay out
18		some money to put in a server of some Microsoft blah
19		blah, and there was terminals all over the office.
20		I don't know how it works.
21	2437.	Q. And your terminal was connected to
22		the server? You had one of the work stations that
23		were connected to the server, so you could do your
24		work and preserve documentation and correspondence
25		and work product on the office's server?

1 Α. I don't think that in 2005 I was 2 connected to the server at all. I know there was a date...I am just saying...I can't remember but there 3 was a date when they had upgraded something and 4 tried to train me and I said, "You know what? You 5 guys handle all of this." 6 7 2438. So, how did you handle your files if Q. 8 not through the firm's server? Well, I had very, very good people. 9 Α. So, for instance on this file I had Stacey Ball. 10 11 She knew where everything was, could answer every question, she could handle my life and it was like, 12 13 I never had to worry about that stuff. 14 2439. Q. But she was maintaining all that on the firm's server? 15 16 Α. She was, absolutely. 17 2440. Q. Right. So, whether it was you or her, your files were being maintained on the firm's 18 19 server? 20 Α. Yes, right. 21 2441. And therefore, through Stacey Ball, Q. 22 all of the correspondence, e-mails, memos, work 23 product in relation to a file, would be on the 24 firm's server? Right. Everything that went through 25 Α.

1		the firm was on the server.
2	2442.	Q. Everything that went through the
3		firm was on the server, right.
4		A. Well, I mean they had crashes and
5		burns and backup problemsdon't quote me on that.
6		But, I just tried to stay above it.
7	2443.	Q. Then, did you ever remove your
8		files, your electronic files from the firm's server?
9		A. I personally never did anything on
10		the server since that day when I
11		couldn'ttraining. I sort of walked away from the
12		training saying I am never going to do this again.
13	2444.	Q. Wow. For a guy who spent 922 hours
14		of blogging and Internet, you couldn't master the
15		firm's file maintenance server; is that what you are
16		saying?
17		A. I think you have confused yourself
18		with what I said yesterday to what you are telling
19		me now. But my answer stands as follows. One day I
20		neverI shouldn't say never. With one exception I
21		just thought of, went near a computer terminal. I
22		don't want to be too dramatic and say never, never,
23		never, because I remember now I asked them to put in
24		a stand-alone Skype thing for one client that, if I
25		was in the office I could do it because I couldn't

1		get into the system to do it, blah blah. But other
2		than that, the answer is there was a day when that
3		was it.
4	2445.	Q. Did you ever ask anybody to
5		removeif you didn't do it yourself, which is what
6		I think the last three minutes of answers tended to
7		tell me, did you ever ask anybody else to move the
8		electronic data for your files that were on the
9		firm's server, off of that server?
10		A. You said move?
11	2446.	Q. Take, transfer, move.
12		A. I left standing orders throughout
13		2009. I hadas I understand it you have a giant
14		folder and it is called B. McKenzie, yours would be
15		called L. Silver. I said, by the time I leave I
16		want it empty. I want nothing left on that. Push
17		it over to whoever needs to have it. So, for
18		instance Marc Lemieux took a file, I gatherhe
19		confirmed this on Sunday because I am trying to
20		refresh my memory. He sat down with Stacey and
21		said, "I am taking over this file" and they did
22		something and moved it to wherever he wanted it to
23		be.
24	2447.	Q. Where were the Nelson Barbados and
25		Allard files moved?

Α. I spoke with...they seemed to have a 1 2 general situation, whether it's a generic drive. They called it the "G drive", that is all I know. 3 So, that file would have been removed from B. 4 5 McKenzie, which is meant to be empty the day I left which it was, as far as I know, to the G drive, as I 6 7 think it's called, the G or the general drive. 8 2448. Q. So, it was moved from the McKenzie 9 subfile within the server to the G drive which is 10 within the firm's overall computer system? 11 Α. The same server. 12 2449. Q. Yes, the same server. 13 Α. It was taken off my... 14 2450. Q. Ms. Duncan testified on April 30th that on a date in November, 2009 she discovered that 15 16 there was nothing on the server relating to your 17 files. That they had been removed from the server completely, let alone from your file. What do you 18 19 say about that? That is not true? 20 Α. I don't know what she testified to. I didn't hear her. 21 22 2451. Q. Well, I am telling you what she 23 testified. 24 When I left in December and went to Α. 25 Florida, there was nothing on my drive and it was

1		all, either by	/ then, deleted, because it was old
2			n't need to be hung around. That was
3		their call. (Or moved to whoever needed to have it,
4		who wanted to	have it. And also open files,
5		obviously were	e trashed, taken off the computer
6		system.	
7	2452.	Q.	Sir, Ms. Duncan testified under oath
8		that in Novemb	per of 2009 she discovered that nothing
9		wasthat you	ar files had been totally removed from
10		the server, an	nd that she had a conversation with you
11		about that. I	Do you agree with that?
12		Α.	November, '09?
13	2453.	Q.	Yes.
14		Α.	I don't recall a conversation with
15		her.	
16	2454.	Q.	You are not denying that there was a
17		conversation t	chen?
18		Α.	I am just trying to remember if I
19		was even in th	ne office in '09, November, '09.
20	2455.	Q.	She didn't say you were in the
21		office. She s	said she had a conversation with you.
22		Α.	By telephone?
23	2456.	Q.	I have no idea. Sir, do you
24		remember a con	nversation with her about
25		Α.	I have no recollection of a

2	2457.	Q. So, you are denying that there was a
3	С	conversation?
4		A. If she says it was in the office, it
5	C	an't be. If she said she phoned me
6		MR. RANKING: I am somewhat taken aback,
7		because you heard her evidence, Mr.
8		McKenzie, because after that evidence was
9		given I pointed to your counsel and asked
10		for a specific undertaking. You were in
11		the room. You were in the very room, Mr.
12		McKenzie.
13		THE DEPONENT: I am getting there. I
14		recall her saying something about backup
15		tapes, which I am just kind of goingso,
16		if she is saying she couldn't find it on
17		the computerthey backupthey had a ton
18		of backup tapes
19	2458.	MR. SILVER: Sir
20		THE DEPONENT: Just a second. Let me
21		finish now, because this sounds pretty
22		serious.
23		MR. RANKING: It is pretty serious.
24		THE DEPONENT: Okay, if you go through a
25		thing and say the computer, the file is

1 conversation with her.

1		missing	g on the computer, say, well, just
2		restore	e it from the backup tape if you lost
3		it. I	mean, that happens allwell, I
4		shouldr	n't sayit happened
5	2459.	MR. SII	LVER: Sir
6		THE DEP	PONENT: Just let me finish. I am
7		trying	to get to the bottom of this. It
8		doesn't	even
9	2460.	MR. SII	LVER: You are thinking out loud,
10		you are	e not answering questions.
11		THE DEP	PONENT: I am answering the
12		questio	on to say to you thatwell, I don't
13		recall	such a conversation then. It
14		doesn't	t make sense to me what you are
15		saying.	
16			
17	BY MR. SILVER:		
18	2461.	Q.	Mr. McKenzie, Ms. Duncan
19		Α.	By the way, the file is still there.
20	I saw St	acey Bal	ll call it up one day
21	2462.	Q.	Which file is still there, 543?
22		Α.	The file.
23	2463.	Q.	The Nelson Barbados file?
24		Α.	I was asking her to look for
25	somethin	g, and s	she called the file up.

1 2464. Q. 543 or 568? I don't know which file it would 2 Α. have been. 3 2465. Ms. Duncan testified that she had a 4 Q. 5 conversation with you and you advised her that you had a copy of everything and that you could provide 6 7 a CD or a copy of anything she required. Is that 8 true? I did not have a conversation with 9 Α. 10 her that said I have a CD disc or whatever... 11 2466. Q. I didn't say that. Just...of a file. Not for sure. 12 Α. 13 2467. Q. She said you said that you had a 14 copy of the electronic data or had access to it and you could provide a CD or a copy of anything she 15 16 required. Did that happen? No. You are shaking 17 your head. You have to answer for the record. 18 That is not anywhere close to what Α. 19 my recollection is. 20 2468. Q. Well, what is your recollection of 21 the conversation? 22 Α. Well, I keep telling you and you keep stopping me. Do you want me now to tell you? 23 24 2469. Q. You keep telling me you can't recall 25 the conversation.

1 Α. No, wait a minute. I am telling you 2 what happened. 2470. Ο. 3 Okay. I am just saying, move everything 4 Α. 5 off my hard drive...or, excuse me, off my folder. All of it. Put it someplace else. All of it. Now, 6 7 if somebody had lost the file in that transition and 8 asked me, I would have said, we have a backup 9 system... 10 MR. RANKING: That is hypothetical. 11 THE DEPONENT: Just a second now. No, that is irrelevant. 12 MR. RANKING: 13 You are not answering the question. 14 MR. KRAMER: Let him fully answer... THE DEPONENT: So, I am saying if it 15 16 is...this is what we do, you know. You 17 don't like my answer and you stop me, so 18 stop doing this. 19 MR. RANKING: I don't like your answer 20 because it is not responsive, Mr. McKenzie. 21 Plain and simple. 22 THE DEPONENT: I need a break. I am 23 losing my... 24 MR. KRAMER: It's probably not a bad 25 idea to break now. Let's all agree on

1	this. Just stop for a second, Bill. It is
2	20 to 12:00. Do you want to take a five
3	minute break? Let's take five or ten
4	minutes.
5	
6	A BRIEF RECESS
7	
8	K. WILLIAM MCKENZIE, resumed
9	CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER :
10	2471. Q. Before we broke for the morning
11	break, we were talking about electronic files. I
12	was suggesting to you that, or I was putting to you
13	Jessica Duncan's evidence in respect of events of
14	November, 2009. Do you recall that? I think that
15	is where
16	A. Vaguely, but I forgot what your last
17	question was, so go ahead.
18	2472. Q. I suggested to you thator I asked
19	you whether Ms. Duncan was right when she testified
20	under oath that in November, 2009 all of your files
21	were off of the server that they previously were on,
22	namely the McKenzie subfiles within the computer
23	server. And your evidence is, that is what you were
24	striving for, but to the extent that they were off,
25	you didn't take any of them; have I got that right?

1		Or did you take some of the files in November, 2009
2		and move them to some personal computer or personal
3		server?
4		A. To be clear, I didn't do anything,
5		but
6	2473.	Q. Were you directlysorry, let me
7		interrupt. You, directly or indirectly? I mean, if
8		you instructed somebody to do that everybody, I
9		think, would understand that that is still you doing
10		it.
11		A. I, with respect to these two files,
12		understand they were put on the G drive, number one.
13		Number two, I did not take those electronic files
14		with me. I think that might answer both your
15		questions.
16	2474.	Q. Okay. So, Ms. Duncan testified that
17		she had a conversation with you and you advised that
18		you did take them, and that you could provide a CD
19		or return a version of anything she required. You
20		deny that? That didn't happen?
21		A. That is not correct.
22	2475.	Q. She also said that she requested
23		that you return the Nelson Barbados content,
24		specifically the BMC568 and 586 file material, and
25		that you did that. You, in fact, restored it to the

computer. Is that false as well? 1 A. I did not direct any of those things 2 to be done, if I understand your question. 3 2476. My question, she testified that she 4 Q. 5 asked you to cause the Nelson Barbados file content to be restored to the computer and that you caused 6 7 that to happen. Is that true? 8 Α. Well, I had no such conversation with her, so I am kind of going ... they ended up on 9 10 the G drive, is my understanding. So, that would 11 have been my wish, that they get off of the B. McKenzie drive to whatever other drive they wanted. 12 13 So, that is my answer. 14 2477. Q. But it is not responsive to my 15 question. So, she is not telling the truth when she 16 testified that she asked you to return the Nelson 17 Barbados content, and that you did so? That is not a true statement by her, according to you, right? 18 19 Α. I don't recall having a conversation 20 with her, and what you just said, in the tone you are putting it sounds absurd. But...so, I am saying 21 22 no. 23 2478. Q. She is not telling the truth? 24 That is for somebody else to decide, Α. 25 I guess. If you are being accurate, because I don't

1 know what she said. 2 2479. Q. I am telling you exactly what she said under oath, so don't be confused by what she 3 said. The one thing I can do is take notes. I am 4 5 not a very good cross-examiner, but a note-taker I 6 am. 7 You have my answer. Α. 8 2480. Q. She also testified that she spoke to 9 McLean and Anderson and they agreed to go to backup 10 tapes, but after that conversation with her partners 11 you were again asked to put everything back. She asked me to put everything back. 12 Α. She or McLean or Anderson. True or 13 2481. Ο. false? 14 I have no recollection of it being 15 Α. 16 that way. 17 2482. Q. And she testified that your response was, you would do it piecemeal and you would give 18 19 back the files that she specifically requested, and 20 that that was done in respect of the Nelson Barbados file. Is that true? 21 22 Α. I am a bit confused by what you 23 said. Piecemeal being... 24 2483. You said... Ο. 25 Α. ...a little bit at a time?

1	2484.	Q. One file at a time, or what she
2		needed at a time.
3		A. A document at a time? And we are
4		talking about accounting, too, or the
5	2485.	Q. File content.
6		A. I don't even know how they would run
7		this but I am just saying
8	2486.	Q. I am talking about the file.
9		Athe file. The stuff that
10		wouldmeetings and stuff like that.
11	2487.	Q. Correspondence, memos, client's
12		material.
13		A. Piecemeal doesn't make sense either.
14	2488.	Q. Piecemeal to the extent that on a
15		file-by-file basis. Did that conversation happen or
16		not? Or any conversation of that nature?
17		A. If you are saying that she says that
18		everything had been removed and she demanded it be
19		put back and I agreed to put it back piecemeal, that
20		can't be right. I have no recollection of such a
21		discussion, or she is confused somehow.
22	2489.	Q. What discussion did you have with
23		her, McLean or Anderson, in that time frame about
24		removal and restoration of file content from the
25		firm's server?

1		A. I think I answered that, but I have
2	no reco	ollection of conversations. My standing
3	instruc	ctions were, and I have recently asked the
4	people	that would have been involved in this who had
5	the sam	me recollection I do that the crucial files
6	that yo	ou are talking about here were on the G drive.
7		MR. RANKING: When you are speaking of
8		crucial drives what files are you referring
9		to?
10	2490.	MR. SILVER: 543
11		THE DEPONENT: I don't want to get
12		myself confused, but I think it is 568 or
13		is it 586? 586 and 543 are sort of
14		twoin Jessica's affidavit she seems to
15		have two piles of documents.
16		MR. RANKING: Right.
17		THE DEPONENT: Okay, there is two files
18		there. We will call oneI call it,
19		because I know Stacey ran it, the Nelson
20		Barbados litigation file.
21		MR. RANKING: And that is 586 or 568?
22		THE DEPONENT: Right. So, we will call
23		them one packet, right?
24		MR. RANKING: So we are clear for the
25		record, that packet are your files 568 and

1		586?
2		THE DEPONENT: In my head I havethe
3		files that are the subject matter of this
4		entire mess, okay, that we are talking
5		about, were onwell, I guess they were on
6		the B. McKenzie drive, and they ended up on
7		the G drive before I left. That is a sure
8		thing. I double checked it with two people
9		who would know.
10		
11	BY MR. SILVER:	
12	2491.	Q. Who did you check it with?
13		A. I called Sunny Ware and Marc Lemieux
14	and said	, "Help me make sense of this since I wasn't
15	paying a	ttention to it. What happened?" And they
16	said, "I	hese files were removed"
17		MR. RANKING: Which files?
18		THE DEPONENT: Well
19		MR. RANKING: Can we just have some
20		certainty here, just so that Ibecause I
21		am not certain with respect to the files we
22		are talking about. Ms. Duncan spoke of the
23		Nelson Barbados files being the files
24		related to the litigation as file numbers
25		BMC 568 and 586.

1	2492.	MR. SILVER: Correct.
2		MR. RANKING: She then referred to the
3		Peter Allard and Kingsland Estates file as
4		the BMC 543.
5		THE DEPONENT: Okay.
6		MR. RANKING: So, for the purposes of my
7		questions and those of Mr. Silver, if we
8		could please be specific with respect to
9		the files to which we were referring?
10		THE DEPONENT: Those are the files I am
11		referring to.
12		MR. RANKING: Right. But that is not
13		responsive. When you say "those", you mean
14		collectively? The BMC 568, 586 and the BMC
15		543.
16		THE DEPONENT: As far as I know, the
17		files you just said were taken off of my
18		folderif they were there in the first
19		place because I am not sure about that.
20		Because my direction was there will be
21		nothing left on the B. McKenzie drive; get
22		rid of it. Now, these files you just spoke
23		of ended up, before I left or when I was
24		leaving, on the G drive. The electronic
25		file. The boxes of paper were left in the

	R.w. Herenzie 055
1	office.
2	MR. RANKING: We are not talking about
3	the boxes of paper.
4	THE DEPONENT: Well, I am, because I am
5	saying I checked all of this to say, have I
6	missed anything? With one exception of a
7	box that ended up in my garage in January,
8	that is the answer.
9	MR. RANKING: Is it your evidence, Mr.
10	McKenzie, that you at no time replaced the
11	electronic files for BMC 568 and 586?
12	THE DEPONENT: I am not sure what you
13	mean by "replaced". Butokay, if
14	something starts in one place and ends up
15	in the other place, right, I am happy, I am
16	satisfied.
17	MR. RANKING: I am not asking what makes
18	you happy. I am asking you to answer the
19	question
20	THE DEPONENT: At the time
21	MR. RANKING:with respect to
22	THE DEPONENT: Just a second. Let me
23	rephrase that. You are right. I read my
24	transcript and I say wordsat the time I
25	left the premises on, I am going to say,

1		the 1st of December. I was satisfied by
2		things I was told by everybody I talked to
3		including Ms. Duncan, who was lurking as my
4		partners were, to make sure everything was
5		fine. Everything on my B. McKenzie drive
6		was gone. I was told this. I don't know
7		how to access it. And that these files,
8		okay, which are obviously still open in a
9		sort of a format, and other files, were
10		still on the server. Now, they call it the
11		G drive. That is all I can tell you,
12		period.
13		MR. RANKING: Okay.
14		
15	BY MR. SILVER:	
16	2493.	Q. I just want to wrap this up with
17	some spe	ecific questions. The suggestion was that
18	you remo	oved this file content and put it onto your
19	personal	L computer or somewhere else. That is false?
20		A. My personal computer?
21	2494.	Q. Or anywhere. Anywhere. You
22	removed	
23		A. There is no way a file, these
24	files	I would not cross the border with my
25	personal	l computer with client files on it. So, no,

1		it cannot be	possible. It is my practice
2	2495.	Q.	You have
3		Α.	Just a moment. Just a minute. It
4		is my practic	e. I have a personal computer. I have
5		been all arou	nd the world, I have taken instruction
6		from experts	beyond anything you have ever heard, do
7		not cross the	border with client's stuff, because
8		you are breac	hing about 25they can seize it and
9		they can look	through it. So, when I left for
10		Florida with	my computer, same issue.
11	2496.	Q.	That doesn't mean you didn't have a
12		computer at h	ome with
13		Α.	No, no, wait a minute. I have one
14		notebook comp	uter that is mythat I
15	2497.	Q.	Okay, so, sir
16		Α.	Just a second.
17	2498.	Q.	No, stop. I don't want a ten-minute
18		answer. I as	ked a simple question. The allegation
19		is that you c	aused data to be taken off the firm
20		computer and	took it for yourself. Is that false?
21		Α.	Of these files?
22	2499.	Q.	Of these files or any other McKenzie
23		files?	
24		Α.	They were left at the office.
25	2500.	Q.	Okay, so

/R

1		A. Now, falseI am saying nowwait
2		a minute. Anything at all from those files, copies
3		of anything at all from those files, I would
4		equivocate on that.
5	2501.	Q. You took some of that?
6		A. But I am just saying it would have
7		beenpossibly, but I am saying nothing was removed
8		from the firm, if you see what I mean.
9	2502.	Q. It was copied?
10		A. I am just saying I have been back
11		and forth. Today somebody could e-mail me something
12		that is a copy of a document. That is how
13	2503.	Q. Okay. So, here is how I want to
14		leave. Will you please review your computers,
15		wherever you stored data, if it is on one computer
16		or Sunny Ware has got it, directly or indirectly,
17		can you please produce anything and everything that
18		you have on your personal computers directly or
19		indirectly that in any way relate to the Allard and
20		the Nelson Barbados matters. By Allard I am really
21		meaning this 543 file and by Nelson Barbados I am
22		meaning the 568 and 586 files. Will you do that?
23		A. Too complicated.
24	2504.	Q. Too complicated. So it is a
25		refusal.

1		A. Let's take January 1st, 2010	
2	2505.	Q. How about October, 2008 to date	
3		which is when you had the problem with the firm.	
4		Will you do that?	
5		A. It is impossible. /H	.2
6	2506.	Q. So that is a refusal. And	
7		secondly	
8		A. It is impossible. Yes, it is a	
9		refusal.	
10	2507.	Q. Why is it impossible? Use your best	
11		efforts.	
12		A. Pick December 15th when I was safely	
13		in Florida and ask me that question. It will be	
14		very simple.	
15	2508.	Q. No. So, I want everything and	
16		anything on your computers from October, 2008 to	
17		date.	
18		MR. KRAMER: Let me get involved inI	
19		can't see how it could be relevant for him	
20		to tell you what he may have had on his	
21		personal computer prior to the date of Ms.	
22		Duncan's allegation that he withdrew it.	
23		That is the subject of the question. But	
24		is there anything on your personal computer	
25		from these files?	

1	2509.	MR. SILVER: He just said there was.
2		MR. KRAMER: I don't think he said that.
3		The answer is there is nothing. That
4		answers Mr. Silver's question as stated.
5		THE DEPONENT: When I left for Florida
6		there was nothing on my computer, and I am
7		going
8		MR. KRAMER: All right, presuming there
9		is nothing now
10	2510.	MR. SILVER: That is why he is picking a
11		time.
12		THE DEPONENT: Well, that is what I am
13		saying. I mean that is when I ended
14	2511.	MR. SILVER: Listen, I have asked for my
15		request, you have refused. The second
16		request I am making is, will you please
17		make your personal computer and/or personal
18		server and/or hard drives, whatever you
19		have, available for forensic examination
20		THE DEPONENT: No.
21	2512.	MR. SILVER:so that we may determine
22		the current content relating to these
23		files, and see the activity in and out of
24		those computer records from October, 2008
25		to date?

1		THE DEPONENT: No.
2		MR. KRAMER: You have heard from the
3		witness and that is his answer, but I would
4		say I invited you, Mr. Silver, to pursue
5		that with Mr. Epstein and Ms. Duncan
6	2513.	MR. SILVER: We have.
7		MR. KRAMER: All right. Well, because
8		here is my point. If what Ms. Duncan said
9		is true, presumably there would be an
10		electronic record of the removal of these
11		files from the firm's server.
12	2514.	MR. SILVER: We have got an under
13		advisement
14		MR. KRAMER: So then you will get your
15		answer.
16	2515.	MR. SILVER: No, we are going to get
17		that answer from them and we are going to
18		get our answer if he is ordered to provide
19		it. We have got a refusal and I will move
20		on it.
21		MR. RANKING: When you say that you
22		didn't remove files directly, Mr. McKenzie,
23		who did you direct to remove the file?
24		MR. KRAMER: Well, that is a bit of an
25		unfair question, Mr. Ranking.

/R

1	THE DEPONENT: I haven't stopped beating
2	my wife, either.
3	MR. KRAMER: I believe he said that he
4	asked that the files be removed from his B
5	drive, not that they be removed.
6	MR. RANKING: I am talking about being
7	removed from his drive.
8	MR. KRAMER: Right, onto other parts of
9	the server. As long as it is clear that is
10	what you are asking about, he can answer
11	the question.
12	MR. RANKING: Yes, that is what I am
13	asking about.
14	THE DEPONENT: The answer was I left
15	standing orders to clean off that drive.
16	MR. RANKING: I understand.
17	THE DEPONENT: To whoever was motivated
18	to do it, and various people would have
19	done it, I am sure.
20	MR. RANKING: I want to take it
21	piecemeal. First of all, to whom did you
22	give what you have referred to as standing
23	orders?
24	THE DEPONENT: The entire firm.
25	Everybody. "Get it off my drive, close the

1		files, close everything."
2		MR. RANKING: Did you do it orally or
3		THE DEPONENT: We tookI picked my
4		diplomas off the wall.
5		MR. RANKING: Did you do it orally or in
6		writing?
7		THE DEPONENT: I don't recall. I mean
8		there was a standing order.
9		MR. RANKING: When do you say you did
10		it?
11		THE DEPONENT: Throughout 2009.
12		MR. RANKING: If it was in writing will
13		you produce the memorandum that contains
14		those standing orders?
15		THE DEPONENT: Well, I have no
16		recollection of what
17		MR. RANKING: To your knowledge
18	2516.	MR. SILVER: Well, will you give an
19		undertaking?
20		MR. RANKING: Sorry. If there was a
21		written memo, do you have access to it such
22		that you could find it and produce it, or
23		is that something which would be at the
24		firm?
25		THE DEPONENT: Well, if there is

1		something it would be at the firm, I
2		presume.
3	2517.	MR. SILVER: Well, I don't accept that.
4		Hang on, Gerry. Sorry, I mean if you send
5		an e-mail from your computer there is a
6		sent file. I don't accept that.
7		MR. KRAMER: No, you are quite right
8		but
9	2518.	MR. SILVER: So use best efforts to
10		produce any memorandum that he might find
11		that reflects a request to move his
12		electronic files off of the McKenzie drive.
13		MR. KRAMER: But, what I was trying to
14		establish, if Mr. McKenzie is able to say
15		that anyif there is such a memorandum it
16		would not have come from his personal e-
17		mail, but it would have been a firm
18		document, then he is able to answer the
19		question right now. Are you able to say
20		that? If there is an e-mail or other
21		direction to the firm about this, is it
22		something that you would have a copy in
23		your personal possession? If that is
24		possible, then you should go look for it.
25		If you are able to say with certainty that

1		it is notany such document would not be
2		in your personal possession, that answers
3		the question.
4		THE DEPONENT: I hear you. That would
5		be in that file or not. I mean short
6		stuffstuff like that.
7	2519.	MR. SILVER: It would be in the file.
8		MR. KRAMER: All right. Well, you are
9		going to get the file and we will
10		certainlyit certainly would be included
11		in the list of things that we would
12		produce, any e-mails about the removal of
13		things from the McKenzie drive or related
14		matters.
15	2520.	MR. SILVER: Thank you.
16		MR. RANKING: Do we understand your
17		evidence to be that your standing
18		instructions were to remove all of the
19		electronic data from your personal Bill
20		McKenzie file to the G drive?
21		THE DEPONENT: No.
22		MR. RANKING: What did you ask be
23		removed from your personal file?
24		THE DEPONENT: I want my B. McKenzie
25		drive empty. Gosh knows what was on there,

1	but I wanted it empty. Do what needs to be
2	done, period.
3	MR. RANKING: To whom did you give those
4	instructions?
5	THE DEPONENT: I believe everybody
6	thatbecause I kept pushing. I kept
7	pushing near the end to get it done, get it
8	done, get it done.
9	MR. RANKING: You may be pushing to get
10	it done but to whom did you give the
11	instructions?
12	THE DEPONENT: I don't recall, except
13	anybody that dealt with things constantly
14	wasI was, "Get it done". Because I even
15	got them to sign off at the end that it had
16	beenlike I was finished.
17	MR. RANKING: Who signed off at the end?
18	THE DEPONENT: I think there is a memo,
19	and I will have to check my file, or maybe
20	they have it, which is, "So, we are done".
21	I can go.
22	MR. RANKING: All right. And if you
23	find that memo, you will produce it?
24	MR. KRAMER: I think we have already
25	THE DEPONENT: Well, that is the other

1	end of it because
2	MR. RANKING: Would you have spoken with
3	Sunny Ware about this?
4	THE DEPONENT: Ever? I mean, I was
5	nagging them, I guess is a good word.
6	Every time I would go in, "How is it going?
7	Get me cleaned up".
8	MR. RANKING: Would you have spoken with
9	Ms. Stacey Ball?
10	THE DEPONENT: I am telling you that it
11	was a constant message from me to get it
12	done.
13	MR. RANKING: Right. I am trying to
14	find individuals to whom this message
15	THE DEPONENT: Well, I think everybody
16	in the office should be told, or whatever.
17	MR. RANKING: I would like a list.
18	Stacey Ball and Sunny Ware, you are saying
19	were two people that you would have spoken
20	with?
21	THE DEPONENT: Over the 2009, pick a
22	list of the staffI'm sure there are
23	exceptions, and say, whatever, get your
24	stuff off my drive.
25	MR. RANKING: This was an important

1	matter for you, was it?
2	THE DEPONENT: There was only one
3	important matter. December 1st I was done.
4	MR. RANKING: But it was important
5	because you said you were nagging them to
6	do it, correct? That is your evidence.
7	THE DEPONENT: Well, it looked like
8	byI think there was a bit of a crisis
9	going on right near the end of November and
10	the beginning of December that it was
11	totally out of control.
12	MR. RANKING: What was totally out of
13	control?
14	THE DEPONENT: Whatever they were doing.
15	I mean that is whyI remember goingI
16	mean there was so much chaos going on, I
17	remember going, "Get it done".
18	MR. RANKING: When you say it was
19	totally out of control, what was totally
20	out of control?
21	THE DEPONENT: Well, let's start at the
22	beginning. Jessica was, were they or were
23	they not going to shut the office down?
24	Were they or not going to dissolve the
25	partnership? Were they, were not going to

1	shred all the files or keep them, or
2	document them or do stuff? Marc Lemieux
3	was leaving. Sunny was selling her house.
4	This is my long-term secretary and totally
5	out of it. I am trying to be fair to her.
6	It was more important to her to finish and
7	go off with her new life. Her house deal,
8	she was emptying a house out that was
9	37she had been living 37 with her
10	recently deceased husband. It was a
11	totally emotional
12	MR. RANKING: Mr. McKenzie
13	THE DEPONENT: Just a second, let me
14	finish. I am not even halfway through.
15	MR. RANKING: Let me stop you.
16	THE DEPONENT: No, don't stop because I
17	want to tell you the whole story. I would
18	come in and I would look and I would think,
19	oh, my God, I'm not going to get out of
20	here. Because can somebodyI mean,
21	Jessica, Bill, whoever, "Could you just get
22	this all done? I want out."
23	MR. RANKING: All right.
24	THE DEPONENT: I am just sayingeven
25	to the point where I will take my own

1	diploma and take it out to the car because
2	nobody is going to do this for me. That is
3	what I am saying. And we had big arguments
4	about all these boxes. They wanted me to
5	pay to do them and shred stuff. I said, "I
6	am not going to do it", as I said. So, I
7	can tell you that it was a total nightmare
8	for me.
9	MR. RANKING: Have you finished?
10	THE DEPONENT: Now I am finished.
11	MR. RANKING: All right.
12	THE DEPONENT: Thank you.
13	MR. RANKING: I perfectly understand
14	that there may have been issues with
15	respect to the future of the firm and what
16	might happen to the firm and the documents
17	that might be shredded or not shredded. I
18	personally appreciate that Ms. Ware may
19	have been going through personal
20	circumstances. That wasn't my question.
21	My question was in answer to my specific
22	inquiry, what do you say was in chaos when
23	it came to the removal of your files, and
24	so I am clear, the removal of your
25	electronic files from your personal file to

1		the G drive?
2		THE DEPONENT: The B. McKenzie was in
3		total chaos.
4		MR. RANKING: What do you say was in
5		total chaos with respect to those files?
6		THE DEPONENT: Well, now, there you go,
7		right, and this is why it was likepick a
8		file. Marc, "I am taking it". Great,
9		because it moved. "Are you sure? Is it
10		still on my drive? Are you sure?" "Oh,
11		you know, we lost it." "Oh? Well, find
12		it." And then just that was the kind of
13		thing that went on.
14	2521.	MR. SILVER: We will read this to
15		Shaughnessy and we will go from there.
16		MR. RANKING: Fine.
17		
18	BY MR. SILVER:	
19	2522.	Q. I have a couple more questions and
20	then I a	am going to move on. Who did you assign the
21	Allard a	and the Nelson Barbados file to when you were
22	winding	down in '09? I take it nobody?
23		A. Well, Jessicalet's go back to
24	February	7, '09. She jumped onto the file because she
25	was in c	charge of the Zemel, Miller Thomson side

1		trip, little sideshow. It wasn't a sideshow, but,
2		yes, a side issue which I look back now and say, you
3		guys trying to get me kicked off the record. But
4		maybe I am wrong. But she took control of it. Marc
5		took control of the video recording, okay. Except
6		for pretty well right near the end Iwhen I had to
7		get back in and finally get the video recording
8		because I had an expert coming in from the Caribbean
9		and I think it was on a weekend
10	2523.	Q. Sir, I asked you
11		A. Hear me out.
12	2524.	Q. We have to get to the answer.
13		A. Just a second. Then I argued the
14		case. I prepared to argue the case.
15	2525.	Q. So, you continued to be the lawyer
16		in charge
17		A. I walked away from it, waiting for a
18		motion record for costs, which was going to be on
19	2526.	Q. You appealed first before you walked
20		away?
21		A. Well, I put in a notice of appeal.
22		I think that is as far as I got, because it was
23		eventually lost or something. Not lost lost, I
24		mean
25	2527.	Q. Abandoned for delay.

1		A. It got lost in the shuffle.
2	2528.	Q. Dismissed for delay.
3		A. It was dismissed after I was off the
4		record. So, whatever happened there. but I am
5		saying a motion record finally arrived which had
6		been promised and promised. I think there is
7		letters in the file, where is it, when is it? When
8		are you guys going to send it? What is the story
9		here? And you guys kept saying, "You will see it
10		when you see it". And it arrivedjust a second.
11		I called LawPro orno, wait a minute. That wasn't
12		my job. I'm pretty sure it would be Bill McLean or
13		Jessica, would have reported it to LawPro. I was
14		assigned to this gentleman, Mr. Dewart. We were
15		assigned, okay? And I think I went to Spain.
16	2529.	Q. So, you didn't assign the file to
17		anybody?
18		A. Well, Jessica and Bill, the inside
19		people handling the insurance side of life because
20		that was their job, not mine. And by the way, we
21		always had a policy if one person was taking a hit
22		from a Law Society problem or a negligence problem,
23		he was excluded and the other guys had to take over,
24		and we had been doing that for years. And I did it
25		for Jessica many times.

1		So, I was gone. They were, I am going to
2		say, in my mind, in charge of the whole freakin'
3		thing. I came back from Spain. I met with Mr.
4		Dewart in the airport. He was coming back from New
5		York that day. "How you doing?" I was in his
6		office the next day for a week. He had files, he
7		had all sorts of stuff, whatever. We probably
8		contacted Stacey to send us more stuff. We did an
9		affidavit and I was gone. And that is about it.
10	2530.	Q. And he got all those files that were
11		in his office from Jessica Duncan?
12		A. I haveas I said, I don't know
13		what he had. I mean, there was talk of him going up
14		and
15	2531.	Q. I didn't askI asked who he got it
16		from?
17		A. I got a lecture from Sean Dewart
18		right when he was hired that was basically
19	2532.	Q. Please, Mr. McKenzie. I asked you
20		who did Mr. Dewart get the files from?
21		A. Mr. Dewart told me, okayread us
22		the riot act basically. "I am in charge, I do the
23		file, it is a lot of boxes. Well, whatever,
24		whatever, whatever." "Okay, you're done, I'm going
25		to Spain." That is about what my recollection is.

1	2533.	Q. Mr. Kramer, did you hear an answer
2	to my qu	estion in there? Can you help, please?
3		MR. KRAMER: I don't think I can help,
4		Mr. Silver. I don't think I can.
5		THE DEPONENT: Okay, go ahead.
6		
7	BY MR. SILVER:	
8	2534.	Q. Mr. Justice Shaughnessy will see
9	that I r	eached out for help to his own counsel. I
10	don't kn	ow what else I can do. The question was,
11	who prov	ided Mr. Dewart with the files that you
12	reviewed	when you were at his office?
13		A. Okay. He had stuff.
14	2535.	Q. Who provided it?
15		A. Well, it wasn't me because I was in
16	Spain.	
17	2536.	Q. So you don't know who provided it?
18		A. But, I also can say while I was
19	there I	am sureI shouldn't say sure. It is
20	likely t	hat he said, "What about this?" and I said,
21	"Well, s	omebody has to call or get a hold of the
22	firm", b	ecause there is a letter about that. I
23	mean, I	think there are a bunch of exhibits in
24	there.	They would have come frommy normal
25	procedur	e would be to say to Stacey, "Stacey, there

1		was a letter back in August about this, could you
2		please send it"
3		MR. KRAMER: It was a simple question.
4		You are not answering it.
5		
6	BY MR.	SILVER:
7	2537.	Q. Of course he's not. I am just
8		saying who provided
9		A. All of the above.
10	2538.	Q. So, when you got to his office after
11		your trip to Spain, he had boxes of stuff that had
12		been provided to him by someone other than you.
13		A. Okay, I stop you right there. I was
14		in the boardroom and he kept flitting in and out and
15		bring stuff in. So, I don't know whether he had
16		boxes but he had stuff.
17	2539.	Q. You said he had boxes of stuff. You
18		said that two minutes ago.
19		A. Well, no, but I am saying whether he
20		went to get the boxesgo ahead.
21	2540.	Q. He didn't getwhatever, whether it
22		was in a box or not, he didn't get it from you?
23		A. No, I am just saying I had seen
24		boxes in Mr. Kramer's office that
25	2541.	Q. Mr. McKenzie, please, answer my

question.

1

2 Α. Okay. He got it all from the firm, yes, because we would have requested it, yes, that 3 is correct. 4 5 2542. Ο. The stuff that he had when you got there, he got from the firm and then there was 6 7 further stuff that you thought, the two of you 8 thought you needed and you got that from the firm as well on your request that they send? 9 10 Α. Whatever. 11 2543. Q. Is that true? Whatever he had came from the firm, 12 Α. 13 sure, had to be. That would be my... 14 2544. Q. So, here is the big mystery. Nobody can seem to find the electronic file content for the 15 543 file. And Jessica Duncan says it is because you 16 17 have it and you didn't restore it. What do you say as to why, between you and the firm, we can't locate 18 19 the electronic file for 543, the Allard/Kingsway 20 matter? 21 Okay. Other than a glitch, it would Α. 22 have been in the backup tape. I mean they had them 23 for weeks and weeks and weeks. So, if it 24 is being said that it was missing, just restore it. 25 That has happened many times in our firm.

1 2545. Q. But they used a computer expert and 2 they restored what they could and they couldn't restore all of it. That assumes that somebody 3 removed it, glitch or otherwise. But you can't help 4 5 us? The backup system failed? 6 Α. 7 2546. Q. Yes. So, you don't have these 8 543... 9 MR. KRAMER: Mr. Silver, I wasn't here, 10 but Ms. Anderson tells me that Ms. Duncan's 11 evidence was that she didn't know if they restored all of it or not. Not that they 12 did not restore all of it. She was unable 13 14 to say if it was all restored. I may have that wrong, but it seems to me an important 15 16 point to put to the witness. 17 2547. MR. SILVER: She talked about using one 18 backup tape for each day of the month...of 19 the week. And therefore, when they went to 20 the backup tape there was only limited information because it writes over... 21 22 MR. KRAMER: Right, so if something 23 happened within the last month maybe you 24 don't have it. But anything before that 25 would be on the tape. I wasn't here for

1		the examination, but if you put to the
2		witness that Ms. Duncan said that the firm
3		is missing the 543 file, I understand that
4		to be inaccurate. She said she wasn't able
5		to confirm that they recovered all of it.
6		They may well have recovered all of it
7	2548.	MR. SILVER: We will find out
8		MR. KRAMER: Because the point is there
9		may or may not be anything missing.
10	2549.	MR. SILVER: Well, but there may or may
11		not be anything missing. We will find out
12		from the answers to undertakings, but it
13		doesn't solve a very serious allegation of
14		a removal by McKenzie of the files and a
15		failure to return them.
16		MR. KRAMER: Yes, you can
17		
18	BY MR. SILVER:	
19	2550.	Q. And what I am trying to get at is, a
20	simple a	answer that notwithstanding all this
21	evidence	e, you don't have any electronic file for
22	543; is	that right?
23		A. That is right.
24	2551.	MR. SILVER: I would like to change
25		subjects and should we go on for a bit?

1	MR. KRAMER: Why don't we just go off
2	the record and figure out what we are
3	doing.
4	
5	DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD
6	
7	BY MR. SILVER:
8	2552. Q. Mr. McKenzie, Ms. Duncan has
9	produced the ledgers from PCLaw for each of the 543
10	and 568, 586 files. You have seen that?
11	MR. KRAMER: This is A and B?
12	
13	BY MR. SILVER:
14	2553. Q. Exhibit A and B.
15	A. I have seen Exhibit A and B.
16	2554. Q. Right. And as she confirmed for me
17	that Exhibit A, the ledger for 543, all starts with
18	dockets, right? I mean, the systemthe billing
19	system, your firmand they might be different than
20	my firm, but you and I are the same. We all start
21	with doing some work for our client and accurately
22	reflecting what was done in a docket and how much
23	time was spent?
24	A. We try. That is the right system.
25	I am not sure

1 2555. Q. You said in paragraph 22 of your 2 affidavit that you don't enter your own dockets, "...Rather I provided instructions to my 3 assistant and she entered the dockets..." 4 The assistant is Sunny Ware? 5 Α. Correct. 6 7 2556. Q. How would you communicate your 8 dockets to Sunny Ware? Would you handwrite...like, I handwrite mine and then give my secretary a sheet 9 10 of handwritten... 11 Α. Any old way. 2557. What was your practice? 12 Q. 13 Α. Orally. On a memo to her. 14 Handwritten. 2558. Q. You didn't have a practice? 15 16 Α. Well, I am just saying... 17 2559. Q. Over 25 years? 18 Well, I am just...I am going...near Α. 19 the end, as I said, any way. 20 2560. Ο. So, you didn't have a practice for 21 docketing? 22 Α. Well, the practice was I wanted some 23 docketing done. 24 2561. Ο. Would you record them during the 25 course of a day as you were doing the work? Or

1		would you do that listing at the end of a day or the
2		end of a week or the end of a month?
3		A. No, not always.
4	2562.	Q. So, you didn't have any real defined
5		practice; you just got them in?
6		A. Many ways. It would just depend.
7	2563.	Q. We looked, and I'm sure you have.
8		These dockets that find their way into the ledger
9		for your time in the manner that you have just
10		described, then move over to the account through the
11		accounting system?
12		A. That is the way PCLaw works.
13	2564.	Q. And PCLaw, would you hit the right
14		buttons and from the entries that get entered into
15		the ledger, out would come a draft account that you
16		could then edit and approve and send to the client?
17		A. That sounds right, yes.
18	2565.	Q. In each of the accounts that were
19		sent in each of these two files, you were the lawyer
20		responsible for the account at your firm? They were
21		your clients?
22		A. Yes.
23	2566.	Q. And you signed each account?
24		A. Yes.
25	2567.	Q. To the best of your ability and

1		knowledge, you were sending out accounts that had
2		accurate service descriptions and time charges for
3		what you did?
4		A. I would not agree with that
5		entirely. I mean, they did the best they could.
6	2568.	Q. Well, can you show me anything in
7		any of the accounts that you billed to your client
8		where there isn't an accurate description of the
9		service that you rendered?
10		A. What they areI am goingI
11		didn't check them for 100 percent accuracy at the
12		time, so I certainly can't do it now.
13	2569.	Q. And so, you can't point to a single
14		entry in an account that isn't an accurate
15		description of what you did?
16		A. Did you say inaccurate?
17	2570.	Q. Inaccurate. Well, accurate. Most
18		of them are accurate?
19		A. I am presuming they are accurate. I
20		am not going to
21	2571.	Q. And for the purposes of this motion
22		we can all presume that the ledgers, A and B,
23		reflect an accurate docket description and time
24		charge, right?
25		A. They are an accurate reflection of

1		what is put into the system; I think that is fair.
2	2572.	Q. Right. And therefore an accurate
3		description of what you did?
4		A. I wouldn't be as strong on that.
5	2573.	Q. Well, you can't point me to a single
6		one that isn't accurate?
7		A. Look, if you have got something you
8		want to show me, I will look at it, but I am not
9		going to go through 5,000 pages.
10	2574.	Q. Generally speaking you accept that
11		the ledgers accurately describe what you did. And
12		that was accurately transferred through PCLaw
13		fromyou don't agree with that?
14		A. In my dockets, right, to say they
15		accurately, 100 percent described everything I did,
16		I cannot say that.
17	2575.	Q. No, I didn't say that.
18		A. Well, I think that is what you said.
19	2576.	Q. No, what I said is what is described
20		in the dockets is an accurate description of what
21		you did?
22		A. Of what was entered.
23	2577.	Q. Of what was entered.
24		A. Of what was entered, yes, I agree.
25	2578.	Q. Right. So, that is another way of

1		saying that if I read one of your dockets, you might
2		have done other stuff but you did the stuff that is
3		described in the docket, right?
4		A. Presuming that it was accurately
5		transcribed from my hand into whoever did it, yes,
6		fair enough.
7	2579.	Q. These ledgers also record trust
8		activity in respect to the file?
9		A. Okay.
10	2580.	Q. Do you agree with that?
11		A. Can you just point me to something.
12		I am not sure what you are talking about.
13	2581.	Q. The first page of Exhibit A.
14		A. Okay.
15	2582.	Q. You will see that, for example, on
16		the first page of Exhibit A, the very first trust
17		activity is the receipt of the retainer, a wire
18		transfer from Peter Allard, retainer for October
19		6th. And \$5,000 goes into the trust account and
20		increases the balance in the trust account from zero
21		to \$5,000. Do you see that on the ledger?
22		A. Oh, this column over here. Yes,
23		that looks right.
24	2583.	Q. You have never seen these before,
25		Mr. McKenzie? You practised there for 25 years.

1		You mean to tell me you have never seen a ledger
2		sheet like this before?
3		A. These dockets?
4	2584.	Q. Yes, this ledger sheet.
5		A. They are not familiar to me as I
6		look at them now. But anywaythis is the original
7		stuff, right?
8	2585.	Q. You agree with me that these show
9		trust activity in the manner I have just described?
10		A. Yes.
11	2586.	Q. And to the best of your knowledge,
12		are all the indications of activity in and out of
13		the trust account accurate as shown on the ledger?
14		A. Well, I would prefer to look at the
15		actual, like the printout of the trust account. The
16		people that did this are trustworthy and accurate
17		and Bill McLean signs off at the end of the year
18		that it is all done properly, so sure.
19	2587.	Q. But to the best of your knowledge,
20		all of the entries in the ledgers, Exhibits A and B,
21		for trust activity are accurate?
22		A. Well, with the caveat that sometimes
23		they put them in the wrong place and move them
24		around.
25	2588.	Q. Well, will you let me know by way of

1	undertal	king whether there are any inaccurate trust
2	activity	y entries in either Exhibits A or B?
3		A. I can't.
4	2589.	Q. Why not?
5		MR. KRAMER: Well, he doesn't have the
6		records.
7		THE DEPONENT: I have no frame of
8		reference.
9	2590.	MR. SILVER: So
10		THE DEPONENT: So, if the wire transfer
11		came in I would take your word for it.
12	2591.	MR. SILVER: So, you are refusing to
13		advise of any
14		MR. KRAMER: No, no, it is not a
15		refusal. The only way one could check is
16		to have all the bank records and compare
17		it, and we don't have the bank records, so
18		we can't answer the question.
19	2592.	MR. SILVER: But it must start with a
20		suspicion or a belief that something is
21		wrong, and then we can chase it.
22		MR. KRAMER: Do you have any suspicion
23		or belief about any of the trust records in
24		here?
25		THE DEPONENT: No, other than the

1 normal, things get fouled up sometimes. 2 BY MR. SILVER: 3 2593. Q. So, you have no suspicion or belief 4 that there are any inaccuracies in the trust 5 activities described in Exhibit A and B? 6 7 You are talking about a number and I Α. 8 agree it is unlikely that the numbers are 9 not...because they have to reconcile against the bank statement, don't they? 10 11 2594. Q. The accounts that you rendered to Peter Allard and Nelson Barbados, which are in these 12 13 productions, included trust statements or not? 14 Α. I don't know exactly how they did 15 it. Well, you signed the account, sir. 16 2595. Q. Let's look at Exhibit K. 17 MR. KRAMER: Exhibit K? 18 MR. SILVER: Well, let's just use 19 2596. 20 Exhibit K as an example. 21 MR. KRAMER: Which page in Exhibit K? 22 2597. MR. SILVER: Well, start at the first 23 page. 24 MR. KRAMER: My K starts with an e-mail 25 and then a letter and the account...

1	2598.	MR. SILVER: Maybe you have something
2		different than I do. I don't have the
3		first two pages. I think yours are out of
4		order.
5		MR. KRAMER: That is how I got it. Is
6		the third page the same as your first page,
7		and then we can be looking at the same
8		thing?
9	2599.	MR. SILVER: Yes.
10		MR. KRAMER: All right, so let's
11	2600.	MR. SILVER: But the first two pages,
12		one page deals withI don't know why this
13		is in your book. You got this from
14		MR. KRAMER: From Blaney. Maybe that
15		page should have been on the other side of
16		the divider.
17	2601.	MR. SILVER: Anyway
18		MR. KRAMER: This is the affidavit of
19		Jessica Duncan. The third page is the
20		account you want to look at?
21	2602.	MR. SILVER: Right.
22		MR. KRAMER: We have got November 4,
23		2005, and this was account to Peter Allard.
24		

25 BY MR. SILVER:

1	2603.	Q. This one is a revised account. But
2		let's look at page 6. There is a computer signature
3		for Bill McKenzie.
4		A. That is not a good choice, because
5		that is not my digital signature. We can probably
6		find one.
7	2604.	Q. Right. Well, if you go to the next
8		account, the ninth page. December 6, the next
9		account.
10		A. That is my signature.
11	2605.	Q. Okay. So, let's look at the
12		December 6th account because it is better. You
13		signed that after the account was prepared?
14		A. This is the December 6th account? I
15		just want to make sure we are talking about the same
16		thing. December 6, 2005, and I signed it.
17	2606.	Q. And you signed it.
18		A. On page 9, agreed.
19	2607.	Q. And this one doesn't have a trust
20		statement?
21		A. Agreed.
22	2608.	Q. Well, at least not in the version
23		that we have been provided. So, let's go to the
24		next one, for example, January 20th.
25		A. Okay. I am up to page 9 where I

1		signed, because that is my digital signature. And
2		10 is the trust statement. So, the answer is yes,
3		it would have gone out like that.
4	2609.	Q. Right, with the pages
5		A. Well, pages 1 to 10 would have gone
6		out, I am presuming, all together.
7	2610.	Q. And you would have had all of those
8		pages in front of you before you signed the account?
9		A. Yes.
10	2611.	Q. And you would have reviewed them or
11		had the opportunity to review them to ensure that
12		they were accurate and wouldn't have signed it
13		unless you thought it was accurate?
14		A. I stand responsible for signing it,
15		yes.
16	2612.	Q. Okay. So that in most cases when
17		you signed an account, it included a trust
18		statement?
19		A. It looks like it often did, yes.
20	2613.	Q. And to the best of your knowledge,
21		at the time you signed the account, you believed
22		that the docket entries were an accurate description
23		of the services rendered, right?
24		A. Within reason.
25	2614.	Q. And the time allocations were

1 accurate? A. Subject to the people who entered 2 them, they would be accurate. 3 2615. Q. The overall amounts being charged to 4 the client for those services was accurate? You 5 wouldn't have signed it if you thought it wasn't? 6 7 Α. I presume this system worked, so I 8 signed it because it looked right. 2616. Q. The disbursements on the file looked 9 right, and you wouldn't have signed it if they 10 weren't accurate, correct? 11 I agree. 12 Α. 13 2617. Ο. And the trust statement...and the 14 trust activity was accurate, otherwise you wouldn't have signed it? 15 16 A. Generally I agree. 17 2618. MR. SILVER: Thank you. Shall we take a 18 break for lunch? 19 MR. KRAMER: Okay. 20 21 --- A LUNCHEON RECESS 22 23 K. WILLIAM MCKENZIE, resumed 24 CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER : 2619. 25 Q. Mr. McKenzie, you want to clarify

something from this morning? 1 A. The answers I gave this morning are 2 to the best of my recollection. I am going to check 3 one more time, and this will be the fourth time, for 4 5 electronic data being taken with me. 2620. I appreciate that. I asked... 6 Ο. 7 MR. KRAMER: Did you say you were going 8 to check one more time for electronic data? Where are you going to check? 9 10 THE DEPONENT: It dawned on me there is 11 a place I should look. 12 13 BY MR. SILVER: 14 2621. Q. Where is that? Well, in my garage there is a big 15 Α. 16 pile of stuff. Could be a disc in there. Or a 17 storage device or something. 18 MS. ZEMEL: I apologize, I don't mean to 19 interrupt, but we can't hear you guys down 20 here. What was the last thing? 21 MR. KRAMER: He said a disc in there or 22 some sort of storage device. 23 MS. ZEMEL: Thank you. 24 2622. MR. SILVER: So, I had asked for an 25 undertaking to produce anything and

1	everything on your computers or otherwise	
2	relating to Nelson Barbados and Allard	
3	files from October, 2008 to date, and you	
4	gave a refusal. Are we now converting that	
5	into an undertaking?	
6	MR. KRAMER: No. He saidI believe	
7	the way we responded to that request was	
8	that Mr. McKenzie said he did not have	
9	anything on his personal computer, so that	
10	answered the question, it seemed to me. He	
11	now says that he might have something in	
12	his garage, so you can takethere is an	
13	undertaking to look for that storage	
14	device. If it exists in his garage and if	
15	we find it we will let you know what it is	
16	and produce it, et cetera, as may be	U/T
17	required.	

18

19 BY MR. SILVER:

20 2623. Q. Before we broke for lunch we were 21 looking at the accounts in the trust statements and 22 the ledgers, and may go to some in particular later 23 on, tomorrow unfortunately, but let's see if I can't 24 cover off a lot of what I have to ask by way of 25 general questions. Do you agree with me that all of

```
1
               the money that came into either of the files
               originated with Peter Allard?
2
                        Α.
                              No.
3
       2624.
                             Who else sent money that got
4
                        Q.
5
               deposited into trust into either of those two
               accounts?
6
7
                        A. I saw three versions...no, not
8
               versions, names, in a trust document somewhere.
       2625.
                        Ο.
                             What three names?
9
10
                        A. I think it was something like
11
               Peterco, something like...
                        MR. EPSTEIN: I can't hear you. Could
12
                        you please speak up, Mr. McKenzie?
13
14
       BY MR. SILVER:
15
16
       2626.
                        O. He said he saw three names in the
               trust records. Peterco, and then I didn't hear the
17
18
               second one.
                        A. Peter Allard.
19
20
       2627.
                        Q. Peter Allard.
21
                        Α.
                              And Nelson Barbados on a trust
22
               document. To the best of my recollection, it has
23
               all three or a combination of those.
24
       2628.
                        Q. Right. So, the receipts from
25
               Peterco originate with Peter Allard? That is his
```

company?

1

I would expect they were directed by 2 Α. him. I am not sure if it is his company. 3 2629. And certainly the receipts from 4 Q. 5 Peter Allard originated from Peter Allard? That is what the trust entry said 6 Α. 7 that I saw. 8 2630. Q. When you are talking about trust 9 entries, are you talking about the ledger, or on the accounts? 10 11 Α. The account. 2631. The account? 12 Q. 13 Α. Something... 14 MR. KRAMER: These are the accounts. 15 16 BY MR. SILVER: 17 2632. Q. Well, let's look...I think I know 18 what you are talking about. Let's look at the accounts in Exhibit I. These are the accounts in 19 20 568. Just so that I have this right, you produced 21 the accounts through Dewart but you removed the 22 trust statements, and now Jessica Duncan has 23 produced the accounts with the trust statements, 24 correct?

A. I produced the accounts...

1	2633.	Q. Without the trust statements.
2		Aand what is in here has trust
3	stateme	nts. This is
4	2634.	Q. Not what you produced?
5		MR. KRAMER: What you are looking at is
6		the exhibits to Jessica Duncan's affidavit.
7		What Mr. Silver is referring to is the
8		accounts that were produced by Mr. Dewart
9		in response to an answer to an undertaking,
10		which do not have the trust statement
11		portion attached to them. Whether or not
12		it is fair to say that Mr. McKenzie
13		produced them like that, I am not sure.
14		But the point he is making is that the
15		trust statement portion of the accounts is
16		included in the Duncan exhibit, but not in
17		the Dewart answer to undertakings.
18		THE DEPONENT: It may have been from a
19		judge's order of January 15th. I am
20		looking at, as an example hereI picked
21		one at random, a trust statement.
22		MR. KRAMER: But you are looking at an
23		exhibit to Jessica Duncan's affidavit. Mr.
24		Silver is pointing out that these very
25		accounts don't have the trust statement in

1		the form they were previously delivered.
2		Have I got that right?
3	2635.	MR. SILVER: By Mr. Dewart.
4		MR. KRAMER: Yes.
5		
6	BY MR. SILVER:	
7	2636.	Q. The Exhibit I documents that you are
8	looking	at were what Ms. Duncan produced. And I am
9	just ge	tting your confirmation that through Dewart
10	you had	produced these same accounts, i.e. the
11	account	s for 568, but you omitted the trust
12	stateme	nts, right?
13		A. Do you have a copy of what came from
14	Mr. Dew	art?
15	2637.	Q. No. Exhibit 10 to your cross-
16	examina	tion last time.
17		MR. KRAMER: Do we have it? Actually we
18		have it. We have it right here. Look at
19		that. Okay, we are looking at Exhibit 10
20		to the cross-examination.
21	2638.	MR. SILVER: What does it say on this
22		tab? On the stamp on the document.
23		THE DEPONENT: Okay, Exhibit 10. I am
24		looking at Exhibit 10, statement of
25		account.

1	2639.	MR. SILVER: To Mr. McKenzie's cross of
2		February 3rd.
3		THE DEPONENT: Right, okay.
4		MR. KRAMER: I said these were in answer
5		to undertaking. That was a mistake. These
6		were delivered in advance to the cross-
7		examination following the order of Justice
8		Shaughnessy.
9	2640.	MR. SILVER: I think so.
10		MR. KRAMER: Yes, okay.
11		
12	BY MR. SILVER:	
13	2641.	Q. But all that you had provided to Mr.
14	Dewart w	ere the accounts without the trust
15	statemen	ts?
16		A. We provided the accounts as they are
17	here.	
18	2642.	Q. Without the trust statements?
19		A. Well, I will take your word for it.
20	2643.	Q. Well, you swore an affidavit.
21		A. I agree with you. I just want to
22	make sur	eanyway, they are what they are.
23	2644.	Q. You produced them without the trust
24	statemen	ts, right?
25		A. Correct.

1 2645. Q. We only got the trust statements when Ms. Duncan came forward with them. 2 Okay, I don't see trust statements, 3 Α. so I will agree that I produced accounts without 4 5 trust statements. 2646. Even though, when you send an 6 Ο. 7 account to a client it includes the trust statement, 8 right? You said that? 9 Even though these...yes. Α. 10 2647. Ο. And you explained that in your 11 affidavit that you didn't...you thought the firm should be...you are blaming it on the firm. They 12 13 should have cross...you thought they should cross-14 check the trust statements to the ledgers... MR. KRAMER: Actually, that is not his 15 16 response in his affidavit. 17 2648. MR. SILVER: Yes, it is. 18 MR. KRAMER: No. If you look at 19 paragraph... 20 2649. MR. SILVER: Thirty-eight. Well, I think you have to 21 MR. KRAMER: 22 go earlier than that, Mr. Silver. 23 2650. MR. SILVER: I have looked at it all. 24 MR. KRAMER: Thirty-four is where you 25 want to look.

1	2651.	MR. SILVER: Well, 34 it says that the
2		judge ordered him to provide the accounts.
3		The order did not require the production of
4		trust statements and they were not sent.
5		MR. KRAMER: That is the explanation
6		that he gives.
7		
8	BY MR. SILVER:	
9	2652.	Q. So, your first explanation is
10	Justice	Shaughnessy's order should have been more
11	specifi	c. It should have said the accounts and the
12	trust s	tatements, even though the trust statements
13	were se	nt to your client with the account. Have I
14	got tha	t right?
15		A. I am not arguing with Justice
16	Shaughn	essy's order; it was followed.
17	2653.	Q. Sir, Justice Shaughnessy ordered you
18	to deli	ver the accounts. Those accounts included
19	trust s	tatements, and you decided without getting
20	any cla	rification that you would remove the trust
21	stateme	nts from the accounts before they were
22	produce	d, right?
23		A. They were removed and paragraph 34
24	is accu	rate.
25	2654.	Q. Okay. We will see what Justice

1	Shaughr	essy thinks about that. And then at cross-
2	-	tion we followed up on that and wanted to see
		-
3	the tru	st statements. And you had Stacey Ball
4	compile	them, but then decided not to deliver them
5	because	you thought that they should be checked by
6	the fir	m before they were delivered, right?
7		A. Paragraph 35 is accurate. Paragraph
8	36 is a	ccurate.
9	2655.	Q. I didn't ask that. You know what?
10	Forget	it. I am just going to read these answers to
11	the jud	lge and not fight to get clear answers to
12	simple	questions, Mr. Kramer.
13		MR. KRAMER: Well, don't direct your
14		comments to me.
15	2656.	MR. SILVER: I am directing it to you
16		because you are going to have to argue the
17		other side.
18		MR. KRAMER: My job as counsel is to
19		object to improper questions and if I don't
20		object it means that I don't think the
21		question is improper. After that, you are
22		here with the witness.
23		
24	BY MR. SILVER:	

this point about who sent money that got deposited 1 2 into the trust accounts, let's look at an Exhibit I account that shows funds coming from Nelson 3 Barbados. So, the first account...well, let's just 4 5 deal with them in order to get going on this. So, the first account is April 20, 2007, and before 6 7 April 20th there was nothing in the trust account 8 for this file, correct? I don't know. Α. 9 10 2658. Ο. Well, the first entry on the file is 11 April 2, and the first entry on the trust statement 12 is April 20th. And it shows that you put 1,100 in 13 and the balance was 1,100. So, can we assume that 14 before you put the 1,100 in there was no money in the trust account? It seems pretty obvious. 15 16 Α. Is there an actual ledger? 17 2659. Q. Of course, that is B. Exhibit B is the ledger. So, keep the account open and open 18 ledger B if you want to. 19 20 MR. KRAMER: What happened to our copies 21 of the affidavit? Okay, no problem. We 22 are looking at B? We are looking for that 23 \$1,100 deposit? 24 25 DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD

1		MR. KRAMER: This was produced by
2		Jessica Duncan. It is an exhibit to her
3		affidavit where you supposedlywhat we
4		are looking at is the ledger for 568, which
5		is part way through B, and I have found
6		where we start, which is at April, '07, and
7		in particular the \$1,100 deposit.
8	2660.	MR. SILVER: Let's look at the two, just
9		to get our bearings here. The first entry
10		on the ledger for that page is the April 2
11		docket of a student engaged in research.
12		MR. KRAMER: Hold on for a second, let
13		me just find that. That would be right
14		here.
15	2661.	MR. SILVER: Engaged in researching
16		state Immunity Act and it is the second
17		entry, the 2.1 hours. You can see it in
18		the ledger and it gets transposed into the
19		account.
20		MR. KRAMER: Okay. Then, if you go two
21		pages over, Mr. Silver, you will find that
22		\$1,100 trust deposit.
23	2662.	MR. SILVER: Right, which is the first
24		entry into the trust account. Where do you
25		see that?

1		MR. KRAMER: Three pages beyond where
2		you were looking.
3		
4	BY MR. SILVER:	
5	2663.	Q. Right, \$1,100, right? So, that is
6	the fir	est deposit into the trust account for that
7	file.	And it happened to come from you.
8		A. If I am following all of this, I
9	agree w	with you, and
10	2664.	Q. Most of us can. You are following
11	it, are	en't you? I don't want to hear "if you are
12	followi	ng it". You are following it?
13		A. Well, I am just saying if this was
14	the fir	est account by BMC 568, then that is the first
15	trust e	entry. I would agree with that.
16	2665.	Q. Right. And you put that money in.
17		"Received U.S. funds from K. William
18		McKenzie. Excess funds withdrawn to pay
19		expenses in Barbados to be retained in
20		trust pending further payment for process
21		serving and related expenses"
22	So, you	had taken out money from trust, didn't spend
23	it all,	and were putting back the extra into this
24	trust a	account?
25		A. Seems to be so.

1	2666.	Q. Right. And then, if you go to the
2		next account, the trust statement, we see that
3		\$15,000 came into trust. And unfortunately, in your
4		trust statement it doesn't say where it came from.
5		But if we go with the ledger, it is clear that that
6		money came from Peterco Holdings.
7		A. Okay.
8	2667.	Q. And so, you will agree with me that
9		the \$15,000 that went into trust into this file on
10		June 18th originated with Peter Allard, this one
11		through his company Peterco Holdings? Right?
12		A. I agree.
13	2668.	Q. And I suggest to you, and we could
14		do this for the next couple of hours, but every
15		deposit into trust originated with Peter Allard,
16		even those, for examplemaybe we should take one
17		as an example, even though your trust statement
18		A. If you look at the next one,
19		received from Nelson Barbados Group.
20	2669.	Q. Right.
21		MR. KRAMER: That is July 4, '07, so
22		let's look at that. How much money did you
23		take, \$44,000?
24	2670.	MR. SILVER: Where is that? What
25		account is that? I want to

1		MR. KRAMER: Actually, you know, Mr.
2		McKenzie I thinkthe next one is
3		inconsistent with what you said, Mr.
4		Silver.
5	2671.	MR. SILVER: Okay, well where is it?
6		MR. KRAMER: It is July 20 something.
7		MR. RANKING: The July 23rd account,
8		which would reflect the receipt of
9		44,376.64 on July the 4th.
10	2672.	MR. SILVER: Right. Oh, yes, I see
11		that. In the Canadian dollar account.
12		MR. KRAMER: When we go to the ledger it
13		says that Nelson Barbados Group Ltd. paid
14		accounts by wire transfer.
15	2673.	MR. SILVER: Right. Okay.
16		MR. KRAMER: That doesn't appear to be
17		Allard or Peterco.
18		
19	BY MR. SILVER:	
20	2674.	Q. Right. And I am suggesting to you,
21	sir, tha	at it is Peterco or Allard even though it
22	says Nel	lson Barbados Group Ltd. What do you say?
23		A. This amount?
24	2675.	Q. Right.
25		A. I can't say.

```
1
       2676.
                        Q.
                              That the wire transfer came from
               Peter Allard?
2
                        A. I can't say.
3
       2677.
                        Q. You think it came from Nelson
4
5
               Barbados?
                        MR. KRAMER: His answer was he can't
6
7
                        say. I think that is equivalent to, "I
                        don't know". Or maybe I shouldn't get
8
                        involved, sorry.
9
10
       BY MR. SILVER:
11
       2678.
                        O. Did Nelson Barbados wire transfer
12
               money to you, ever? Here is another way of putting
13
               it. Did Nelson Barbados ever wire transfer money to
14
15
               you?
16
                        A. I don't know.
17
       2679.
                        Q.
                              You don't know. Who would know?
18
                               Accounting department, I guess.
                        Α.
                               Accounting department? So, we will
19
       2680.
                        Q.
20
               wait for the wire transfer information and see where
               this wire transfer came from, because you can't
21
               admit that it came from Allard; is that what we are
22
               left with?
23
24
                              That is my position.
                        Α.
25
       2681.
                        Q.
                             Do you say under oath that you know
```

1		for sure that on at least one or some occasions,
2		money was actually wire transferred to you by Nelson
3		Barbados Group? Or do you say, "I don't even know
4		that"?
5		A. I think you asked me this already.
6		The only way to be sure would be to check the bank
7		record.
8	2682.	Q. Sir, we are doing that, but I am
9		asking you a question. Do you say under oath that
10		you are aware or believe that at least some of the
11		wire transfers came directly from Nelson Barbados?
12		Or are you saying you don't even know that?
13		A. I don't know.
14	2683.	Q. You are not saying they did, you are
15		just saying you don't know?
16		A. Check with the bank. It has been my
17		position
18	2684.	Q. I am going to, but I am still
19		entitled to your knowledge
20		A. I understand.
21	2685.	Qand information.
22		A. My knowledge, I don't know, exactly.
23	2686.	Q. We tried to get this information on
24		February 3rd and 8th, and we were met with all the
25		privileges. I take it that you accept that all

1		privileges have been waived? In other words, Nelson
2		Barbados can't assert privilege over any of its
3		communications with you, and similarly Allard in
4		respect of Kingsland related matters, right?
5		A. I would have to check the orders,
6		but I think that is what they say.
7	2687.	Q. Right. So, what was the deal? Let
8		me ask this. When did you first meet Allard?
9		A. I don't recall.
10	2688.	Q. Was it before August of 2005?
11		A. I don't recall.
12	2689.	Q. You don't recall? Well, look at
13		account K, the accounts at K. The very first
14		account is a November 4th account. It says "Call",
15		and this is for you, "BM", an hour and a half on
16		September 30th.
17		"Calls from and to PA and conference
18		call with PA and Gowlings"
19		Do you see that?
20		A. Yes.
21	2690.	Q. Was that the first time that you
22		ever spoke to Mr. Allard, September 30, 2005?
23		A. Ever?
24	2691.	Q. Yes.
25		A. I don't think so.

1	2692.	Q.	No. You knew him before that?
2		Α.	That is my recollection.
3	2693.	Q.	Did you get to know him through the
4		telecommunicat	tion files?
5		Α.	Well, that had been hanging around.
6		Yes.	
7	2694.	Q.	So, you knew him before September,
8		2005?	
9		Α.	To the best of my recollection.
10	2695.	Q.	How did Mr. Best first get to meet
11		Mr. Allard? I	Did you introduce them?
12		Α.	I put them in touch with each other.
13	2696.	Q.	So, you were the connector between
14		Best and Allar	rd? You put them in touch with each
15		other?	
16		Α.	Yes.
17	2697.	Q.	So, what was the deal? How did
18		Allard acquire	e an interest in these shares? Tell us
19		about it. In	"these shares" being Marjorie Knox's,
20		Kingsland shar	ces.
21		Α.	He has a mortgage or charge or some
22		security on th	nem is the best of my recollection.
23		Had.	
24	2698.	Q.	Had? Why, he doesn't have it
25		anymore?	

1 Α. Well, you are saying back then? Had 2 is what I know. In August of 2005 he had already 2699. Ο. 3 acquired an existing charge over her shares. 4 To the best of my recollection he 5 Α. had an existing charge in August of 2005. 6 7 2700. Q. Which, we saw that charge. It has 8 been produced in the record. That is a charge that first dates to May, 2002, right? 9 10 Α. I won't disagree. I am having a 11 hard time remembering exactly. 2701. So, when you spoke to him in August 12 Ο. 13 or September of 2005, if not before then, he already 14 had that charge over Marjorie Knox's shares, right? 15 Α. I agree. 16 2702. Ο. In that time period before the 17 summer of 2005, he was funding Marjorie Knox's 18 litigation in Barbados, right? Sorry, before? 19 Α. 20 2703. Q. Before August of 2005, he was 21 funding the litigation that Marjorie Knox was pursuing in Barbados? 22 23 Α. He advanced funds is what I know. 24 2704. That he advanced funds to Marjorie Ο. 25 Knox's lawyers so that she could continue with

1		litigation against Kingsland and others in Barbados?
2		A. I can't say exactly what the funds
3		were advanced for at that time.
4	2705.	Q. You can't say that they were for
5		legal fees? We know that.
6		A. For sure, I can't say.
7	2706.	Q. At least partially? Were some of
8		the funds used for legal fees?
9		A. I think that is a reasonable
10		statement. To the best of my recollection.
11	2707.	Q. Well, that is the best we can do
12		with you, so I accept that. And then, in July of
13		2005 the privy council rendered its decision in
14		respect of the appeal from the Barbados Court of
15		Appeal, right?
16		A. I am not sure of the date.
17	2708.	Q. Well, take it from me. I am sure of
18		it. July, 2005.
19		A. I appreciate you were involved with
20		it and so I will take it from you.
21	2709.	Q. Yes, okay. I wasn't involved in the
22		say you are suggesting, but there was an opinion
23		requested under Ontario law that was utilized in the
24		privy council argument, and I provided the opinion
25		on Ontario law. So, to the extent that I was

1		involved, you are right. But I don't know what that
2		has to do with anything. The fact is that the privy
3		council dismissed the appeal of the Barbados Court
4		of Appeal decision in July, 2005.
5		A. I will take your word for that.
6	2710.	Q. And up until that point, i.e. the
7		dismissal of the appeal by by the privy council,
8		there had been no Ontario involvement or suggestion
9		of involvement in Ontario, right? In all the
10		proceedings that had existed up until that time,
11		there was never any suggestion of an Ontario angle
12		to the litigation, right?
13		A. Are you talking of the litigation
14		that went to the privy council?
15	2711.	Q. Yes.
16		A. I can't say.
17	2712.	Q. Okay. Well, I am putting that to
18		you as a proposition of fact, and if you disagree
19		with me will you let me know?
20		MR. KRAMER: How is he supposed to find
21		that out? He examined the file and how
22		could he possibly do that?
23	2713.	MR. SILVER: Mr. Kramer, he knows this
24		file.
25		MR. KRAMER: Well, I don't know if he

1		does or he doesn't.
2	2714.	MR. SILVER: Well, I am telling you he
3		knows it because I know
4		MR. KRAMER: Are you able to answer the
5		question? Because it sounds to me like it
6		is a question that he can't answer, but
7		maybe I am mistaken. Can you determine
8		whether or not there was an Ontario angle
9		to that litigation before August of '05?
10	2715.	MR. SILVER: SBG was never raised
11		THE DEPONENT: Other than Mr. Silver
12		being involved, which I have seen him on an
13		account, I have no recollection one way or
14		the other, to answer your question.
15		
16	BY MR. SILVER:	
17	2716.	Q. Perfect. SBG, for example, this is
18	that cor	mpany that made an offer to buy the Kingsland
19	shares :	in 1992. That had never come up in any of
20	the Barl	bados proceedings, correct?
21		A. I don't agree with that.
22	2717.	Q. Brian Turner was never named in any
23	of the I	Barbados proceedings?
24		A. I really have no recollection
25	ofthe	at is a file some place?

1 2718. Q. And so... Canadians were involved with SBG for 2 Α. sure. We determined that in this lawsuit. 3 2719. I know, but that was never raised or 4 Q. 5 suggested or hinted at before August of 2005, right? In the Barbados litigation I cannot 6 Α. 7 say. I have no recollection. 8 2720. Q. We have seen from documentation that 9 Jessica Duncan produced...can you put the Exhibit C documents in front of the witness, please? 10 11 MR. KRAMER: Okay, we have got them. 2721. MR. SILVER: Okay, well I don't have 12 13 mine. 14 MR. KRAMER: Do you want to share ours? 2722. MR. SILVER: No, I want to find mine. 15 16 MR. KRAMER: Actually, we have two 17 copies. Do you want to borrow it, or you have got to look through your notes? 18 19 2723. MR. SILVER: Can you look at them? 20 THE DEPONENT: I am reading them right 21 now. MR. SILVER: Okay, good. We are not 22 2724. 23 wasting time when I look for mine. Mr. 24 McKenzie, are you still looking at them? THE DEPONENT: Go ahead. I scanned 25

1			them.	
2				
3	BY MR.	SILVER:		
4	2725.		Q.	Have you seen these before?
5			Α.	Mr. Kramer showed them to me.
6	2726.		Q.	Well, Sunny Ware sent an e-mail to
7		you that	is Exh	ibit C1. Do you agree that Sunny
8		Ware sen	t the e	-mail to you?
9			Α.	I don't recall it, but it says what
10		it says.		
11	2727.		Q.	You don't deny that it was sent to
12		you?		
13			A.	I just don't recall.
14	2728.		Q.	Then C2 isactually, if you go to
15		C3 first	, did y	ou assist in drafting this document
16		at C3?		
17			Α.	I don't recall.
18	2729.		Q.	You might have. You put Best and
19		Allard t	ogether	
20			Α.	Yes.
21	2730.		Q.	Did you meet with the two of them
22		when the	y were	discussing that?
23			Α.	I am going to say that, from looking
24		at it it	is lik	ely I wassaw it, but
25	2731.		Q.	I take it by the time this document

1		was done, it was contemplated that an action in
2		Ontario would be brought, correct?
3		A. No. Wellno. Contemplated always
4		was a possibility, yes.
5	2732.	Q. At the time this agreement was
6		signed, or was prepared, because we only have it
7		signed by one party, but at the time that it was
8		prepared there was a contemplation of an action in
9		Ontario?
10		A. It was a possibility, for sure.
11	2733.	Q. Why did you introduce Best to
12		Allard?
13		A. Allard wanted to get rid of his
14		financial involvement.
15	2734.	Q. Okay.
16		A. Best is an entrepreneur, so
17	2735.	Q. I am going to suggest to you that
18		you introduced Mr. Best to Mr. Allard because you
19		were looking to move the fight into a different
20		jurisdiction and you considered that Ontario might
21		be a good jurisdiction and in the event that you
22		went that way you wanted an Ontario plaintiff and
23		you introduced Mr. Best to Mr. Allard for that
24		purpose; is that true?
25		A. The contemplation was a deal would

A. The contemplation was a deal would

1		be made, money would be made. Jurisdiction was
2		important because of various things, taxes and
3		things. And that is why it happened.
4	2736.	Q. So, you were looking to move the
5		fight into a different jurisdiction and if Best
6		could make money at it, that would be good too, but
7		one of the purposes of introducing Best to Allard
8		was to create an opportunity to move the fight into
9		a different jurisdiction, right?
10		A. I don't think a fight was the first
11		priority. Allard had no fight, he just wanted out.
12	2737.	Q. He just wanted out? Well, he didn't
13		sell his whole interest to Best; he only sold part
14		of it. So, he only wanted half out?
15		A. Well, he wanted out, and my
16		recollection was you put enough entrepreneurs
17		together with money, somebody can get taken out if
18		he wants to go.
19	2738.	Q. But he didn't go out? He didn't get
20		out. He is still involved now. He still has an
21		interest, right?
22		A. As far as I know. It is in Miami
23		that I saw it on a claim.
24	2739.	Q. At the same time in July, August,
25		2005, was there also contemplation of moving the

1		fight to Mia	ami, i.e. having Miami assume
2		jurisdictior	n over the fight? That was part of the
3		plan at the	time?
4		Α.	As I analyzed this, and should the
5		unfortunate	happen that it had to turn into a fight
6		and not a de	eal which everybody was hoping for, that
7		was one of t	the places
8	2740.	Q.	Under consideration.
9		Α.	under consideration.
10	2741.	Q.	Miami and Ontario were the two
11		places under	r consideration?
12		Α.	I think there were more than two.
13	2742.	Q.	Well, your dockets seem to reflect
14		that the foo	cus was on Miami and on Ontario.
15		Α.	I considered analyzing it. I think
16		there were f	four or five.
17	2743.	Q.	Where were the other jurisdictions
18		that you wer	re shopping around?
19		Α.	The U.S., Alaska, because there was
20		all that stu	uff up there.
21	2744.	Q.	Veco.
22		Α.	There was Cyprus. Money hadpart
23		of the SBG o	deal had, I was told, gone through
24		Cyprus. And	d Barbados.
25	2745.	Q.	Why Miami? Why was Miami an

1		attractive jurisdiction? What involvement was there
2		in Miami before August, 2005? I suggest to you
3		none, but you thought that if we could create a
4		trust, Miami might be able to assume jurisdiction,
5		right?
6		A. That is not the way I recall it.
7		There are people in Miami at the time, who have
8		interest in this.
9	2746.	Q. Tess Rohman.
10		A. That rings a bell. Kathy Davis.
11		Ian Davis. They would be beneficiaries of an
12		estate.
13	2747.	Q. So, what I take from that is after
14		the privy council dismissed the appeal, you, in
15		conjunction with Mr. Allard and Mr. Best entered
16		into arrangements. Part of the purpose was to move
17		the fight to a different jurisdiction; have I got
18		that right?
19		A. I was giving advice. They entered
20		into a transaction.
21	2748.	Q. Can you please produce the letter
22		dated June 9, 2004 that is referred to in C3?
23		MR. KRAMER: Do you have that or have
24		access to it?
25		

/R

2 2749. Q. If you don't, just ask Allard for it. Or your friends, Marjorie Knox, Jane Goddard, 3 John Knox. 4 A. I have no recollection that I have 5 it. I can't do better than that. 6 7 2750. Q. Can you make inquiries of Allard, 8 Marjorie Knox, John Knox, or Jane Goddard to see if they have it so they can provide it to you so you 9 10 can produce it to us? 11 MS. ZEMEL: Kathleen Davis too. 2751. MR. SILVER: And Kathleen Davis, thank 12 you. Will you do that, please? 13 14 MR. KRAMER: Are you prepared to do 15 that? 16 THE DEPONENT: No. 17 2752. MR. SILVER: So, that is a refusal to 18 make inquiries of others. MR. KRAMER: Well, I don't think there 19 20 is any obligation. We don't have any power 21 or control over any of those people, I 22 don't think. By the way, was it clear from 23 Ms. Duncan that this, the attachment is not 24 in the firm files? 25 2753. MR. SILVER: She has undertaken to have

1

BY MR. SILVER:

1		a look. It wasn't provided to us when she
2		provided these documents to Mr. Epstein.
3		MR. KRAMER: Well, presumably that would
4		solve the problem.
5	2754.	MR. SILVER: If we have it, we have it.
6		MR. KRAMER: Yes, okay.
7	2755.	MR. SILVER: But so far we don't have
8		it.
9		MR. KRAMER: I don't think he is obliged
10		to go ask non-parties who he has no
11		particular relationship with.
12	2756.	MR. SILVER: Well, Mr. Kramer, can you
13		really say that with a straight face, no
14		particular relationship with Allard? I
15		mean, he has got a thousandanyway, I
16		will just take the refusal. I won't argue
17		with you. And he is not going to look for
18		it himself?
19		MR. KRAMER: No, I didn't say that. Is
20		there anyhe saidif you possibly have
21		this letter in your possession, you should
22		go and get it. Is it possible?
23		THE DEPONENT: I am curious, this came
24		out of the file, that is the only place I
25		would look. So, if Ms. Duncan is

U/T

1

looking...

2	2757.	MR. SILVER: But you have files. You
3		have got a garage, you have got a CD, you
4		have got
5		MR. KRAMER: Now, come on, be fair. He
6		said there might be a CD which
7	2758.	MR. SILVER: Might have the files.
8		MR. KRAMER: I don't think so.
9	2759.	MR. SILVER: So, you are not giving the
10		undertaking? That is another refusal?
11		MR. KRAMER: I am happy to give the
12		undertaking if Mr. McKenzie thinks that
13		there is some possibility he has got it.
14		Do you think there is some possibility you
15		have this letter? If so, you should look
16		for it.
17		THE DEPONENT: That is me?
18		MR. KRAMER: Yes. If there is no chance
19		you have it, there is no reason to give the
20		undertaking.
21		THE DEPONENT: I am going to do a fourth
22		scouring of my records.
23		MR. KRAMER: Sure, all right. So he
24		will look for it.
25		

1 BY MR. SILVER:

2	2760.	Q. Then, looking at C3 now, with C2	
3		beside itsorry, C2 with C3 beside it. C3 was a	
4		document that is dated August 1, 2005, and then it	
5		appears that there was another agreement in January	
6		1st of 2007 which we know is a month or two before	
7		the claim in Ontario was issued. Did you prepare	
8		the January 1st, 2007 document?	
9		A. I don't recall.	
10	2761.	Q. You recall seeing it at the time?	
11		A. This is January, 2007?	
12	2762.	Q. Yes.	
13		A. Or June 13, 2007? I don't recall.	
14	2763.	Q. It is clear that the August 1, 2005	
15		document, which is entered into with Donald Best in	
16		trust for a company to be incorporated, that company	
17		turned out to be Nelson Barbados Group Ltd.?	
18		A. That is what this document says.	
19	2764.	Q. Right, and that is what happened.	
20		A. I have no reason to believe it is	
21		not true.	
22	2765.	Q. Well, you don't remember any of	
23		this?	
24		A. Vague recollections.	
25	2766.	Q. And so, it is true that the company	

1		to be incorporated turned out to be Nelson Barbados
2		Group Ltd., right? You just said that.
3		A. As I said, I can't recall but it
4		seems sensible from this document.
5	2767.	Q. It also says in the second recital
6		on C2, it says,
7		"And whereas Nelson Barbados Group Ltd.
8		accepted and adopted the contract on
9		November 15, 2005 and Donald Best had no
10		further liability thereunder"
11		A. That is what I was reading too. It
12		makes sense.
13	2768.	Q. And so, at the time that Nelson
14		Barbados Group Ltd. was incorporated, it was clearly
15		within the contemplation of you and Allard and Best
16		that that company might be used to advance a claim
17		in Ontario, correct?
18		A. It was definitely within that frame
19		of possibility, yes.
20	2769.	Q. Then the next recital says,
21		"Whereas since August 1, 2005 Peter
22		Allard has advanced further monies to
23		Marjorie Knox to defend her minority
24		shareholdings"
25		That, of course, had to all be in respect of

1		proceedings in Barbados, because the proceeding in
2		Ontario hadn't started yet, right?
3		A. I can't say for sure.
4	2770.	Q. But in any event, because of the
5		further monies that he advanced there was a new
6		agreement between him and the Knox family which
7		increased his interest, his upside interest from 15
8		percent to 33 and a third, right? So, can you
9		answer my question?
10		A. Sorry, I lost you. You are reading
11		the third and the fourth
12	2771.	Q. Between August
13		A. Has advanced money and has increased
14		his
15	2772.	Q. Right, between August 1st, 2005 and
16		January 1st, 2007 Allard had increased his interest
17		in the upside of these litigations from 15 percent
18		to 33 and a third.
19		A. Whatever the chosen in action is.
20	2773.	Q. Is there a new agreement between
21		Allard and Knox that reflects that?
22		A. I don't know.
23	2774.	Q. Can you look for it and produce it
24		and make inquiries of Allard and the Knoxes to
25		produce that?

1		MR. KRAMER: We are not going to make	
2		inquiries of Allard and the Knoxes, but do	
3		you believe that you might have this	
4		document, Mr. McKenzie?	/R
5		THE DEPONENT: Again, we will look in	
6		the file at the office	U/T
7		MR. KRAMER: Well, hold on, looking in	
8		the file in the officebut the files in	
9		your garage, if you think it might be in	
10		there.	
11		THE DEPONENT: As I have said, I will	
12		make a fourth scouring of my	
13		MR. KRAMER: How about this, Mr. Silver?	
14		Mr. McKenzie is going to do another	
15		scouring, as he says, of whatever he has	
16		got, and these documents you have	
17		identified, and any other documents that	
18		seem relevant to this matter will be	
19		produced. So, you can take that generally,	
20		but certainly we will take	
21	2775.	MR. SILVER: The specific undertaking	
22		that I think I got was on a best efforts	
23		basis to search for and locate a subsequent	
24		agreement, subsequent to June 9, 2004	
25		between Allard and Knox which increased	

1		Allard's stake in upside from 15 percent to
2		33 and a third.
3		MR. KRAMER: Right.
4		
5	BY MR. SILVER:	
6	2776.	Q. Thank you. Mr. Ranking has a
7	question	n.
8		MR. RANKING: This might speed things
9		up. In the second paragraph, Mr. McKenzie,
10		there is reference to Nelson Barbados Group
11		Ltd. accepting and adopting a contract on
12		November 15, 2005. Do you know what
13		contract that paragraph is referring to?
14		THE DEPONENT: It looks like it is
15		referring to the previous paragraph. I
16		mean, I am just
17		MR. RANKING: Do you have a copy of that
18		agreement? The November 15, 2005
19		agreement?
20		MR. KRAMER: Are you sure that is the
21		agreement or that is the date it was
22		adopted?
23		MR. RANKING: I took it that there would
24		be a separate agreement adopting the
25		contract.

1		MR. KRAMER: That is not how I read it.
2	2777.	MR. SILVER: Me neither.
3		MR. KRAMER: Wouldn't it be a
4		resolution, the company adopting
5	2778.	MR. SILVER: I think the company was
6		incorporated onwhat date was the company
7		incorporated?
8		MR. RANKING: I think it was November
9		5th, 2005.
10	2779.	MR. SILVER: I think it was November the
11		15th.
12		MR. KRAMER: It doesn't say, "Whereas
13		Nelson Barbados [et cetera] accepted and
14		adopted that contract on November 15,
15		2005", meaning the contract
16	2780.	MR. SILVER: Of August 1st.
17		MR. RANKING: I accept that. What I am
18		asking, is there a document that evidences
19		the adoption on November the 15th?
20	2781.	MR. SILVER: Well, that is a whole other
21		conundrum because we have asked for the
22		minutes of Nelson Barbados and of course
23		those have been taken by Mr. Best and he
24		can't be found. So, that is another dead
25		end for us, conveniently.

1		MR. RANKING: Well, I am asking Mr.
2		McKenzie if he might be able to assist?
3		THE DEPONENT: I can't add anything. We
4		went through this last time.
5	2782.	MR. SILVER: No, we didn't go through
6		it. You took positions of privilege and
7		confidentiality, so we didn't go through it
8		last time. Don't say that.
9		MR. RANKING: My simple question is
10		whether or not Mr. McKenzie has any
11		documents that might evidence the
12		acceptance of adoption on November 15th of
13		what appears to be the August 1st, 2005
14		agreement that has been marked as Exhibit
15		C3?
16		THE DEPONENT: I gave you all the
17		corporate documents that I could dredge up
18		last time around.
19		MR. RANKING: Okay, thank you.
20		
21	BY MR. SILVER:	
22	2783.	Q. Mr. McKenzie, the August 1st
23	agreemen	t seems to call for a \$150,000 payment by
24	Mr. Best	to Mr. Allard to acquire this half of 15
25	percent	of the upside. Do you see that? That is in

C3. Was that ever paid? 1 2 Α. The 150,000 in that paragraph, I can't sav. 3 2784. There is also, we have seen in these 4 Q. 5 documents, a promissory note created for the 150, so isn't it fair to say that the agreement calls for 6 7 \$150,000, but Best never paid it. Instead he gave a 8 promissory note for the said amount? 9 A. I see the promissory note due November 15th. I cannot say. 10 11 2785. Q. Well, it is due November 15th, '07, but it is dated November 15th, '05. So, on the date 12 of the incorporation of the company, it gave a 13 14 promissory note to Allard for 150, being the 150 that was the consideration for the purchase of 50 15 16 percent of the 15 percent interest. Right? 17 Α. I am back at C2 where it says Nelson is going to borrow from Allard, so I guess you have 18 19 to look at their books. 20 2786. Q. But you can't help us? 21 Α. No. 22 2787. Q. So, even today you can't tell us 23 what the deal is between Best and Allard? Best 24 acquires this interest, but you can't tell us if he 25 paid the 150, whether there is any other contracts

or documents? All you can do is look at the 1 documents that we all have in front of us and 2 interpret them in the same way as a court can do 3 without you? Is that it? 4 A. I was not involved in their 5 bookkeeping. 6 7 2788. Q. You were involved in the creation of 8 these documents, though. Isn't that true? A. Well, as I said, I am vague on the 9 details, but I was aware of transactions between 10 11 these guys or these companies. And you were aware that one of the 2789. 12 Q. 13 purposes of the transaction between these guys was 14 in connection with a possible action in Ontario? A. I think I said that was a 15 16 possibility, yes. 17 MR. KRAMER: Can I have a two-minute 18 break before we go on? 19 20 --- A BRIEF RECESS 21 22 K. WILLIAM MCKENZIE, resumed 23 CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER : 24 2790. 0. I would like to look at Exhibit J to Jessica Duncan's affidavit. She tendered this 25

1		document in response to the indication on your
2		cross-examination that your accounts for Nelson
3		Barbados were left in some drawer and were at
4		reception and picked up by Best. Do you agree now
5		that that was false? That that is not how Nelson
6		Barbados' accounts were sent?
7		A. The client got them.
8	2791.	Q. Which client?
9		A. Jane Turnbull got them.
10	2792.	Q. Well, you didn't tell us that last
11		time.
12		A. Show me. Show me.
13	2793.	Q. Show you what?
14		A. Well, I am just saying, I am not
15		going to take your word for it. I am saying
16		MR. KRAMER: You want to see what you
17		said about this last time around?
18		THE DEPONENT: Well, I have a
19	2794.	MR. SILVER: Show you what? What you
20		said the last time?
21		THE DEPONENT: Well, you are just
22		saying
23		MR. KRAMER: Here you are.
24		THE DEPONENT: I want to look at what
25		you say I said last time that is contrary

1		to what I am saying now
2		
3	BY MR. SILVER:	
4	2795.	Q. Whatever you want.
5		Awhich is the whole
6		MR. RANKING: I will tell you what you
7		said. You said that the accounts were left
8		at reception and picked up by Donald Best.
9		THE DEPONENT: Right.
10		
11	BY MR. SILVER:	
12	2796.	Q. And you didn't tell us whether that
13	is true	or not, you didn't tell us that they were
14	also ser	nt to Allard. And Jessica Duncan is
15	comment	ing on that saying, Mr. McKenzie is not
16	right.	He sent the accounts through Sunny Ware to
17	Allard.	And all you have to do is look at Exhibit J
18	to her a	affidavit.
19		MR. KRAMER: Sure. So, you want to look
20		at pages 294 and 295. Hold on a minute.
21		Okay, I am showing
22	2797.	MR. SILVER: Your 5:00 deadline tomorrow
23		is in jeopardy, Mr. McKenzie. I can tell
24		you that right now.
25		MR. KRAMER: You might want to look at

1		these answers as well.
2		MR. RANKING: Just for the record, what
3		is it that Mr. McKenzie is reading?
4	2798.	MR. SILVER: He is trying to refresh his
5		memory as to what he told us
6		MR. KRAMER: That is fine. I will
7		clarify it for you, Mr. Ranking.
8		MR. RANKING: Thank you.
9		MR. KRAMER: I have pulled out Ms.
10		Duncan's affidavit, paragraph 24, on this
11		issue, where she refers to Mr. McKenzie's
12		evidence at pages 294 and 295 of his cross-
13		examination. He is looking at that. I
14		have also turned up for him page 247 of his
15		previousof his cross-examination where
16		he talks about the accounts being picked up
17		at reception. So that this way he will be
18		able to remember what his previous evidence
19		was and then he can answer Mr. Silver's
20		question.
21		MR. RANKING: Thank you.
22		
23	BY MR. SILVER:	
24	2799.	Q. Okay, are you ready?
25		A. Jane got them. That was borrowed

1		money from Nelson Barbados or to Nelson Barbados,
2		according to that agreement you just showed me. I
3		am just putting two and two together. And Nelson
4		Barbados
5	2800.	Q. Instead of putting two and two
6		together
7		Asaw the accounts, got the
8		accounts.
9	2801.	Q. So, you say that Nelson Barbados saw
10		the accounts because you left them in some box at
11		reception and Nelson Barbados picked it up? I mean
12		Donald Best picked them up, right?
13		A. They got them, yes.
14	2802.	Q. What is also now clear with thanks
15		to Jessica Duncan is that you are also sending them
16		to Jane Turnbull, Allard's secretary, right?
17		A. "Please find our account"yes.
18	2803.	Q. Jane Turnbull is Allard's secretary?
19		A. Accounting department, something.
20	2804.	Q. Sunny Ware, on December 19th sent
21		her the December account for 543 and the December
22		account for 568
23		A. Okay.
24	2805.	Qright?
25		A. M'hmm.

1	2806.	Q. And she said,
2		"The payments for these can, as usual,
3		be wired to our regular trust account"
4		Right?
5		A. Yes.
6	2807.	Q. So, you were sending the two
7		accounts to Mr. Allard for payment, and he paid
8		them, right?
9		A. They were being sent for payment. I
10		guess we would have to look at the ledgers again to
11		see what
12	2808.	Q. Well, I looked. The December
13		accounts were paid by Mr. Allard.
14		A. I will take your word for it.
15	2809.	Q. To the extent that the money was
16		showing on the trust statements as coming from
17		Nelson Barbados, that was sort of a legal fiction
18		that there wasI guess as I now understand it,
19		there was an intermediary step where Allard was
20		paying them, but really by way of loan to Nelson
21		Barbados, and Nelson Barbados was really paying them
22		and owed a like amount to Allard. Is that it now?
23		A. The document that I looked at said,
24		a minute ago, that Allard is lending money to Nelson
25		Barbados. Is that what you just said?

1	2810.	Q. I didn't say that. Is that what you
2	say was	happening?
3		A. That isjust refreshing my memory
4	here, k	because I am trying to
5		MR. KRAMER: Pull back up Exhibit C.
6		THE DEPONENT: Yes, so that is
7		consistent with Allard lending money to
8		Nelson, which is in this C2, right? So, I
9		thinkdid I just answer your question?
10		
11	BY MR. SILVER:	
12	2811.	Q. Is that what was happening?
13		A. Well
14	2812.	Q. Or, you had an understanding that
15	you are	e piecemealing together?
16		A. My recollection is a bit confused,
17	but tha	at seems to be logical.
18	2813.	Q. The fact is that whether or not
19	below t	the records, or outside of the records Allard
20	was ser	nding money that was actually being loaned to
21	Nelson	Barbados. That is is not reflected in the
22	records	. What the records reflect is that the
23	account	s for both files were being sent to Allard
24	and he	was sending money in to pay them just as
25	Sunny V	Jare confirms in this e-mail.

1		A. Well, I am only going toI don't
2		want to go back into the ledgers again, but we saw
3		money in our trust account that said it was coming
4		in from Nelson Barbados, which
5	2814.	Q. But it didn't come from Nelson
6		Barbados. You admitted that it came from Allard.
7		A. We were going to look to see who had
8		wired that money that showed in our trust account as
9		coming from Nelson Barbados. They seemed to be
10		consistent with a payment or loan.
11	2815.	Q. Mr. McKenzie, am I not right that
12		just as Sunny Ware sets out in this document, she
13		was sending the accounts for both files to Mr.
14		Allard and requesting payment as usual by wire
15		transfer? That is what this says, isn't it?
16		A. Well
17	2816.	Q. In the restisn't that right?
18		A. Well, I am just sayingI don't
19		want to take 20 minutes to trace back through the
20		whole thing, but if you had the wire coming in that
21		says Nelson Barbados, and it came from Peter
22		AllardI am just saying it sounds to me like this
23		is correct, that Allard was advancing money to
24		Nelson Barbados and sending it to our trust account.
25		I am okay with that.

That is not what this shows. 1 2817. Q. Well... 2 Α. Exhibit J shows that the accounts 2818. 3 Ο. were being sent to Allard and he was paying them, in 4 both files. 5 Α. Well, we can argue that. I am just 6 7 saying that this is out of my knowledge at this 8 point. 2819. 9 Well, whose knowledge is it in? Ο. 10 Α. Well, I am just saying I agree money 11 was being wired in. I agree there was a loan agreement. And those guys did the bookkeeping. 12 13 2820. Ο. Who is "those guys"? 14 Α. Well, Nelson Barbados and Peter Allard have their own books. In other words, I am 15 16 thinking Nelson Barbados' balance sheet must look like money received, loan owing. 17 18 2821. Ο. Do you know of any repayment from Nelson Barbados to Allard? 19 20 Α. I don't know of... 21 2822. Q. You don't know of any repayment? ... transactions. Unless there is 22 Α. 23 some reflected in here. I haven't been through it 24 all. 2823. Q. Well, trust me, I have and I don't 25

find it. Then, if I have got it right, you docketed 1 2 your time to 543 exclusively until you opened a file 568? 3 A. I take your word for it. I haven't 4 done that match. 5 2824. So, there was a year and a 6 Ο. 7 half...the first account in 568 was April 20, 2007, 8 and the first docket was April 2. Before April 2, 2007 all of your time spent with respect to Allard 9 10 and Best and Nelson Barbados was docketed to 543, 11 the Peter Allard account? 12 Α. I think that I saw that in the...we started docketing and then all of a sudden the 13 14 Nelson Barbados file started to be docketed. 2825. 15 Q. And up until then all of it got 16 docketed to the Allard file, 543, right? 17 Α. Yes. 18 2826. And billed to Allard, right? Ο. 19 Α. I am not sure. The documents say 20 what they say. 21 2827. Ο. Well, they all... 22 Α. I understand, but I am saying they 23 all went to Seaview in Barbados. 24 2828. Q. They all went to Peter Allard at 25 Seaview.

1 No, I am just saying... I understand Α. 2 that. 2829. Every one of them? 3 Ο. Yes. Those from 543 to the best of 4 Α. 5 my recollection were directed to Peter Allard, Seaview, Barbados. 6 7 2830. Q. And they were paid for by Peter 8 Allard? I haven't cross-checked all the 9 Α. 10 trusts but that sounds reasonable. 11 2831. Q. Right. And then...so, if we get into the content of the work that you did starting 12 13 with the first account... 14 Α. Sorry, go ahead. 2832. Then we get into the content of the 15 Ο. 16 accounts, but I suggest to you that you set up the 17 568 file, not because there was any real change in who your client was, but because in the event that 18 19 you were successful in the action in Ontario, you 20 wanted to have a separate file of time charges that 21 might be assessable on a cost submission, right? 22 Α. My best recollection is a separate 23 file was opened more or less when the litigation 24 started. And so what you are saying is logical. To 25 keep track...keep it away from...because the Allard

1		file had all sorts of jobs in it.
2	2833.	Q. Includingthe Allard file had all
3		sorts of jobs in it, including the consideration of
4		an action in Miami, and the consideration of an
5		action in Ontario?
6		A. That is all part of the analysis as
7		time progressed.
8	2834.	Q. And billed to Allard?
9		A. I think you are right. Again, I
10		haven't checked all the records, but that sounds
11		about right.
12	2835.	Q. Right. And just to start looking at
13		some of these accounts, to get a feel for them, so
14		we are starting with a revised statement of account.
15		MR. KRAMER: Sorry, which tab are you
16		in?
17	2836.	MR. SILVER: K.
18		MR. KRAMER: So, we are looking at the
19		first one, November 4, '05?
20	2837.	MR. SILVER: Right.
21		MR. KRAMER: Okay.
22		
23	BY MR.	SILVER:
24	2838.	Q. PA in your accounts is Peter Allard?
25		A. Yes.

1	2839.		Q.	JG is Jane Goddard?
2			Α.	Yes.
3	2840.		Q.	JK is John Knox?
4			A.	Yes.
5	2841.		Q.	KWM is you?
6			Α.	Yes.
7	2842.		Q.	Who is SM? Sean Moore?
8			Α.	Likely.
9	2843.		Q.	Who is Sean Moore?
10			Α.	Gowlings.
11	2844.		Q.	A lawyerso, he is counsel to
12		Allard?		
13			Α.	I can't remember exactly.
14	2845.		Q.	Well, you say in your first entry,
15			"Ca	alls from and to PA and conference
16			call v	with PA and Gowlings"
17			Α.	One moment. I am just saying Sean
18		Moore ar	nd Gowli	ings are the same in my head. And
19		counsel.		
20	2846.		Q.	Well, why was Gowlings involved?
21			Α.	They gave advice
22	2847.		Q.	To?
23			Α.	I guess they gave it to Peter
24		Allard.		
25	2848.		Q.	And so, right from the very first

1	entry it is clear that, and then throughout, and I
2	don't have to take you through all these, just turn
	don t have to take you through all these, just turn
3	to any page and you will see the initials PA or JK
4	or JG. So, throughout, from the very beginning you
5	were in a regular communication with your client,
6	Peter Allard, and members of the Knox family, right?
7	MR. KRAMER: Do you want to look at the
8	account?
9	THE DEPONENT: Well, I am sayingthey
10	say what they say. I mean, I was in
11	communication with lots of people,
12	including them, sure.
13	
14	BY MR. SILVER:
15	2849. Q. Including them, and you were in
16	regular communication with them throughout?
1 7	
17	A. Regular.
18	A.Regular.2850.Q.Right. The October 20th docket says
18	2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says
18 19	2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says that you did a memo re strategy. Do you remember
18 19 20	2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says that you did a memo re strategy. Do you remember that very first memo? Did that set out the strategy
18 19 20 21	2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says that you did a memo re strategy. Do you remember that very first memo? Did that set out the strategy of moving jurisdictions to Ontario and/or Miami?
18 19 20 21 22	2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says that you did a memo re strategy. Do you remember that very first memo? Did that set out the strategy of moving jurisdictions to Ontario and/or Miami? A. I don't recall.
18 19 20 21 22 23	 2850. Q. Right. The October 20th docket says that you did a memo re strategy. Do you remember that very first memo? Did that set out the strategy of moving jurisdictions to Ontario and/or Miami? A. I don't recall. 2851. Q. It might have?

1	2852.	Q. Can you look through your files and
2	see if y	ou can produce that memo?
3		MR. KRAMER: Surely that would be in the
4		firm file?
5	2853.	MR. SILVER: I have asked for that
6		undertaking, but I have learned not to take
7		chances.
8		THE DEPONENT: I wouldn't have it.
9		Well, other than
10		MR. KRAMER: Mr. McKenzie doesn't think
11		he would have it. I mean, you have got our
12		general undertaking that he is going to
13		rescour yet again. If that pops upbut
14		that does not seem possible. But that
15		should be in the firm file, shouldn't it?
16	2854.	MR. SILVER: No, not if he removed the
17		firm file.
18		THE DEPONENT: Not everything finds its
19		way into the file.
20		
21	BY MR. SILVER:	
22	2855.	Q. Not everything finds its way into
23	the file	. And then you will see on the second page
24	in the t	ab, you are talking to Allard and Knox
25	andI	mean Goddard and Knox, and then October 16th

it says, 1 "... Preliminary drafting of claim..." 2 I take it that that was a very first crack at the 3 Ontario claim? 4 5 A. I have to see this. 2856. Well, I can't show you a document. 6 Ο. 7 You have that, or your firm would have that. You don't know. But it could be the earliest draft of 8 the Ontario claim? 9 10 Α. Anything is possible. It might have 11 been the BIT thought they were using. 2857. The what? 12 Ο. Well, I am just noticing that on 13 Α. 14 there, there is a business investment treaty type of direction. 15 16 2858. Ο. Did you have a retainer with Allard? 17 Because on October 20th it seems as though Sunny 18 Ware drafted a retainer letter. Did you have a retainer letter with Allard? 19 20 Α. I have no recollection. 21 2859. Q. And then Sunny Ware on the same date 22 says, 23 "...Review various e-mails exchanged. KWM, 24 PA, KGE re blog strategy..." 25 What was the blog strategy?

1 Α. Where is that? 2 2860. Q. October 20th, "...Review various e-mails exchanged, KWM, 3 PA, KGE re blog strategy..." 4 5 Do you see that? I see it. 6 Α. 7 2861. What was the blog strategy, Mr. Q. 8 McKenzie? I don't recall what that was. 9 Α. 10 2862. Ο. Who is KGE? 11 Α. I can't recall. I am going to suggest to you, Mr. 12 2863. Q. 13 McKenzie, that from your first involvement in '05, 14 you and your client and the others involved had agreed and determined that, "We are going to 15 16 litigate this in the courts and in cyberspace". And 17 you developed a blog strategy that was intended to cause damage and put pressure on any number of 18 19 defendants through the blogging. Isn't that true? 20 Α. I don't agree. 21 2864. But you can't tell me what the blog Ο. 22 strategy was? And Ms. Zemel showed you 900 hours of 23 blogging and I am suggesting to you all that was 24 part of a blog strategy that you were in the middle 25 of, and you can't tell me what the blog strategy

1		was; is that it?
2		A. I can't recall.
3	2865.	Q. October 23, page 4 of the account.
4		October 22nd, let's go to.
5		"Call to investigator in PA. Review
6		blog strategy"
7		Is the investigator Best?
8		A. What date is that, sorry?
9	2866.	Q. October 22.
10		A. I don't recall.
11	2867.	Q. And you don't know what the blog
12		strategy was that was being discussed in October of
13		'05?
14		A. I don't recall.
15	2868.	Q. Then, October 23 you work on
16		security documents. I suggest to you that those are
17		the security documents that are the Exhibit C
18		documents?
19		A. Review security documents. Review
20		PwC documents.
21	2869.	Q. From Peterco.
22		A. I don't recall. Which
23		MR. KRAMER: Those dates don't seem to
24		fit, though, do they Mr
25	2870.	MR. SILVER: Well, you can date a

1		document any date that is convenient. It
2		is the same time period.
3		MR. KRAMER: Okay.
4		
5	BY MR. SILVER:	
6	2871.	Q. Then on October 24th you call Peter
7	Allard a	and the security documents that you worked
8	on, that	you reviewed on the 23rd, you then reviewed
9	them wit	ch Knox and Goddard. It says,
10		"Review documents from JK, JG and
11		security documents. Call to make plans for
12		incorporation of Canadian company"
13	So, isn'	t that what you were doing, you were working
14	out the	set of documents with Best, reviewing it
15	with All	ard, discussing it with John Knox and Jane
16	Goddard,	all with a view to making plans to
17	incorpor	rate the Canadian company so that at some
18	point yo	ou would advance with the Canadian action?
19	That is	what was going on, right?
20		A. I don't recall.
21	2872.	Q. You can't deny that, though? What I
22	just sug	ggested. You can't deny that? Can you?
23		A. Well, I can't recall, but
24	2873.	Q. So, you can't deny what I just
25	suggeste	ed?

That is logical, if I can't recall. 1 Α. 2 2874. Q. The call to make plans for the incorporation of a company was a call or calls that 3 you had with, at least, Allard, John Knox, Jane 4 Goddard and Donald Best, right? 5 I don't think that is right. 6 Α. 7 2875. Q. Well, who would you have been 8 talking to incorporation of the Canadian company with? 9 I'll go through this. Can I just 10 Α. 11 look at the transcript, the first one? I think I remember reading this similar question in the 12 13 transcript from February, and my memory has not 14 improved and so I'll just say I adopt those. 2876. You adopt what? You didn't answer 15 Ο. 16 in February. You took positions of privilege and 17 confidentiality. Okay, just give me a minute. Okay, 18 Α. well I will say I don't recall. I can't find it. 19 20 2877. Ο. Let's look at the December 6th 21 account next, please, the next account in Exhibit K. 22 Α. Got it. 23 2878. I am doing it from the accounts Ο. 24 because we both accept that the ledgers are 25 consistent with the accounts, but if at any time you

1		want to go check a docket against what was entered
2		into the ledger, you are free to do that.
3		A. Okay.
4	2879.	Q. So, in the December 6th account,
5		this is an account that you actually signed, and we
6		have established that. Right?
7		A. Okay.
8	2880.	Q. Then there is a docket entry for, I
9		guess, November 4th Sunny Ware was looking into the
10		Law Society as to whether or not you could act in
11		Barbados, right?
12		A. It doesn't ring a bell, but that
13		would be a standarda standard consideration.
14	2881.	Q. Well, at the bottom on the November
15		7th docket entry for Sunny she says she sent you an
16		e-mail re info received from LSUC re licence to
17		appear in Barbados Court. So, you don't remember it
18		but that is what happened?
19		A. Yes.
20	2882.	Q. And then, on November 7th your
21		docket entry says "Travel at half", which I don't
22		know where you travelled to, but assuming that
23		Allard was in Barbados, it was probably to Barbados
24		where you had discussions with Peter Allard and
25		drafted 15 percent assignment contract. Do you see

1		that?
2		A. I do.
3	2883.	Q. That is an accurate docket?
4		A. That is whatever was put in there.
5		I am just looking at it. It is a long time ago.
6	2884.	Q. In fact, as I suggested to you
7		earlier and you weren't clear, your answer wasn't
8		clear, you drafted the documents that, in this
9		regard are probably more than likely the C3 and C4
10		documents, the ones that have August 1, 2005 dates
11		on it? Right?
12		A. My recollection is being involved in
13		the interaction, draftingI mean
14	2885.	Q. I know your docket says that that
15		interaction included a drafting of 15 percent
16		assignment contract. You wouldn't have docketed
17		that if you didn't do it. That would be fraud. You
18		wouldn't docket something you didn't do and then
19		charge your client and collect the money?
20		A. I am jumping around here. You are
21		jumping around. I am saying I don't recall his
22		docket. I don't recall what I did. But it is
23	2886.	Q. But you can't contradict or deny
24		that
25		A. Accurately docketed.

1	2887.	Q. You can't contradict it is
2		accurately docketed, and you can't contradict or
3		deny that what it reflects is that you drafted the
4		documents that we find at C3 and C4 of the exhibits?
5		Right?
6		A. Well, the dates don't match. I
7		don't know if there is another one. But I don't
8		recall what I did on that day.
9	2888.	Q. On November 7th you could have
10		docketeddrafted an agreement and put an August
11		date on it?
12		A. Well, anything could be possible, I
13		agree with that.
14	2889.	Q. And then, moving to the bottom of
15		the account.
16		A. Bottom of the account?
17	2890.	Q. Well, to page 8. There is two
18		disbursements on there for "Pay to NIS Inc.". Those
19		were actually invoices received and paid?
20		A. Two?
21	2891.	Q. \$2,500 and \$5,000.
22		A. Okay.
23	2892.	Q. And NIS Inc. was Best's company.
24		You knew that at the time?
25		A. Yes, that was likely his work or his

people's work, and that is his company, yes. 1 2893. 2 Q. You knew when you got an NIS invoice that it was Best's company? 3 Yes, he was the contact, no doubt 4 Α. 5 about that. 2894. What was he doing with the special 6 Ο. 7 blog research? Is that part of the blog strategy? 8 Α. Have we got the... I mean, we already 9 went through this with Mr...but I am just saying, is there an invoice that might refresh my memory? 10 11 2895. Ω. There are NIS invoices thanks to Ms. 12 Duncan. They are at tab G. 13 Α. What does this one say? 14 2896. Q. I beg your pardon? I am just saying, show me the 15 Α. 16 account. Might just help. 17 MR. KRAMER: I think it is the first one 18 in G? MR. SILVER: No, it isn't. 2897. 19 20 MR. KRAMER: You are right, that is for 21 a different lab. 22 2898. MR. SILVER: It is the second one. 23 MR. KRAMER: The second one is for 24 \$2,600. The third one is for \$5,000, that 25 means the third one.

1	2899.	MR. SILVER: The second one is the
2		firstthere is two invoices referred to
3		on the disbursements. One is for special
4		blog research for \$2,500 plus GST. That is
5		the second invoice.
6		MR. KRAMER: Right.
7		
8	BY MR. SILVE	R:
9	2900.	Q. And the third invoice is the second
10	one	listed in the disbursements for research and
11	inve	stigation. But there are no particulars. So,
12	what	was Mr. Best doing through NIS at that time?
13		A. Well, it is the same things I was
14	talk	ing about.
15	2901.	Q. Can you tell me what Mr. Best, who
16	had	an interest in it through contracts, who was
17	goin	g to be a plaintiff in an action, somehow is now
18	bill	ing third party disbursements to Peter Allard?
19	Can	you tell me what he was doing? What was his
20	spec	ial blog research and research and investigation
21	serv	ices that he was performing?
22		A. I just adopt what I wassame
23	answ	ers that I was asked the other day about
24	Inte	rnet.
25	2902.	Q. Okay, let's move on. January 20,

1	2006 account. You will remember that on Feb	oruary
2	8th I cross-examined you about e-mails sent	and
3	received to Richard Cox in late December, 20)05 and
4	setting up and meeting with him in January,	on
5	January 7th, 2006. You couldn't really reme	ember
6	that, and you couldn't remember your e-mail	address,
7	and you couldn't admit that those e-mails we	ere sent.
8	Remember all that?	
9	A. Could I just see	
10	MR. KRAMER: What are you looking	ng for?
11	THE DEPONENT: The transcript the	nat he is
12	talking about. But anyway, go ahea	ad, ask
13	your question.	
14		
15	BY MR. SILVER:	
16	2903. Q. You remember all that exchan	nge we
17	had?	
18	A. There was quite an exchange	of these
19	documents.	
20	2904. Q. Where are the exhibits from.	are
21	these the exhibits?	
22	MR. KRAMER: No.	
23	2905. MR. SILVER: You have the exhibit	its from
24	the cross-examinations where you fo	ound
25	Exhibit 10 before.	

1		MR. KRAMER:	Right.
2	2906.	MR. SILVER:	Can I see them. There were
3		a bunch of e-ma	ils that I had put to you.
4		MR. KRAMER:	There is another volume by
5		the way.	
6	2907.	MR. SILVER:	Where is the other one?
7		All right. You	will recall that I put a
8		series of e-mai	ls to you, starting at
9		Exhibit 23?	
10		MR. KRAMER:	You want to look at where
11		this is dealt w	ith in the transcript?
12		THE DEPONENT:	He is asking me to recall
13		what I did at a	nother day.
14			
15	BY MR. SILVER:		
16	2908.	Q. No, I am	asking you whether you
17	recall	me putting these	e-mails to you.
18		A. Let me h	ave a look.
19	2909.	Q. Well, we	have to look together.
20		A. Yes, I a	m going to give it right
21	back to	you, I am just s	aying you put this document
22	in fron	t of me, I agree	with that.
23	2910.	Q. I put th	is document and I put a
24	whole s	eries of e-mails	from Exhibit 23 through to
25	31 incl	usive.	

1		A. You put
2	2911.	Q. A series of them.
3		A. Yes, I am just saying, you put a
4		series of documents in front of me, I agree.
5	2912.	Q. And I asked you questions aimed at
6		confirming that your involvement with these matters
7		pre-dated what you had said on cross-examination,
8		namely the fall of '06, and they use these documents
9		to show that you had been involved long before that,
10		and you wouldn't admit that. You took positions of
11		privilege, confidentiality, memory loss, not being
12		familiar with the e-mail address.
13		I mean, there was a whole host of reasons
14		why you couldn't accept that as I was suggesting to
15		you, that you had been involved long before the fall
16		of '06 and that involvement included meeting with my
17		client in January of '06?
18		A. You forgot authenticity, because we
19		specifically said that it didn't look authentic.
20		But you were trying to refresh my memory is my
21		recollection.
22	2913.	Q. And it didn't help. It didn't
23		refresh your memory.
24		A. Well, my answers are what they are.
25	2914.	Q. Do your accounts now refresh your

1 memory, sir? I recall meeting with Mr. Cox. 2 Α. In January of '06. 2915. Ο. 3 That time frame... 4 Α. 2916. If you are looking... 5 Q. I am just saying I met him... I won't 6 Α. 7 be specific with the date, but I recall having a 8 meeting with him and his son and another gentleman from Toronto. 9 10 2917. Ο. But you couldn't recall that when I 11 asked you the last time. So, your memory has improved since the last time? 12 13 Α. Well, as you said, I looked at... 14 2918. ο. The accounts? 15 ...more stuff and... Α. 16 2919. Q. So, if you look at the January 20th 17 account and go to the December 22nd entry? December 22nd? 18 MR. KRAMER: 2920. MR. SILVER: Yes. 19 20 MR. KRAMER: All right, we have got it. 21 22 BY MR. SILVER: 23 2921. Q. You have an entry, "Calls with SM", 24 that is Sean Moore, I guess. That is Allard's lawyer at Gowlings, right? 25

1 Α. I gather. "And Nathan". We have established 2922. 2 Q. Nathan is a pseudonym for Best? 3 Α. The Nathan project, yes. 4 2923. But when it says "Calls with 5 Q. Nathan", it meant you spoke to Best? 6 7 Α. More than likely. 2924. 8 Q. Then it says, "With Richard Cox". Do you see that in your docket? 9 10 Α. Yes. 2925. 11 Q. That is exactly consistent with Exhibit 23 which speaks of a call that you had on 12 13 Thursday, 22 December, 2005. I don't recall the call with Mr. 14 Α. Cox, or a call with Mr. Cox. 15 But you admit that one happened? 16 2926. Ο. 17 Α. No. 18 2927. But, you have docketed it and you Ο. 19 have billed it to your client and you collected. 20 A. I am just saying I don't recall it. 21 If it is in there... 22 2928. Q. It happened. 23 Probably happened. I mean, I don't Α. think the dockets are that inaccurate. 24 2929. Q. And then just as these e-mails show 25

1		that there was further activity through the end of
2		December into January to schedule the meeting, so do
3		your accounts.
4		A. I met with Mr. Cox, I agree with
5		you.
6	2930.	Q. You met with him on January the 7th
7		as indicated in your docket on page 6. Meeting with
8		Michael Berry January 7, '06. Who is Michael Berry?
9		A. Banker.
10	2931.	Q. In Barbados?
11		A. What date was it, sorry?
12	2932.	Q. January 7th.
13		A. Must have been in Barbados if I was
14		having lunch or a meeting with Mr. Cox.
15	2933.	Q. And meeting with JG and JK. In
16		fact, you say that in the e-mails, that you backed
17		up the lunch to a later date because you were going
18		to meet with Goddard and Knox before that, and in
19		fact, your docket confirms that that is what you
20		did.
21		A. I agree that those things happened.
22	2934.	Q. Right. And then you met with
23		Richard and you said Gerald Cox's name is really
24		Gerard. There is a typo by a letter.
25		A. Well, as I say my dockets are more

or less accurate. I don't get everything right. 1 2935. 2 Q. Then on January 9th you do an email. Of course, like most other days you get an e-3 mail from Knox and Goddard and you review documents 4 that you got from Knox. You call PA and TH. TH is 5 Tony Hoyos, the guy that you got involved in the 6 meeting with Cox, right? 7 8 Α. My recollection is Tony Hoyos is another wheeler/dealer that this is all part of 9 10 trying to get some money together, and we could 11 buy/sell or do something, yes. Q. Yes, but you got him involved in the 12 2936. 13 meeting with Cox. 14 Α. It is not my recollection. 2937. 15 Q. Then, in any event you say, 16 "...E-mailed to PA and discussion with him 17 about strategy for this month, and then we 18 need a final repercussions discussion 19 before taking the next major step..." 20 Do you see that? 21 Α. Yes. And you did that on January the 9th, 22 2938. Q. 23 right? 24 Likely I spoke with Mr. Allard, I Α. 25 just don't remember the date.

1	2939.	Q. I suggest to you that what you were
2		discussing with Mr. Allard is, have this meeting
3		with Cox. We give himlet's set a strategy for
4		when we are going to hear from him, because we have
5		got to let him know that there is repercussions, a
6		final repercussion discussion before taking the next
7		major step, which was what? What was the next major
8		step that you are referring to in this document?
9		A. I don't recall.
10	2940.	Q. I will suggest to you that the next
11		major step that you are referring to in this docket
12		is launching the Ontario action.
13		A. I don't think so.
14	2941.	Q. Well, what was it, then?
15		A. My recollection is, I had the whole
16		issue with Cox who was representing himself as being
17		in a position, which I didn't ever know was accurate
18		or not, was there was a deal to be made that
19		required money. He said he had things, Tony Hoyos
20		had other things, or had a story and a gentleman
21		from Canada who could raise money and was interested
22		in the deal. Allard wanted out. And that
23		interaction in that period was, there is a deal to
24		be made. I mean, it is just moneysolve
25		everybody's problem. That is my recollection.

1 2942. Q. Sir, you gave me a nice answer, but 2 you didn't answer my question. Well, the next major step was that I 3 Α. said negotiate, mortgage, whatever. My best 4 5 recollection. 2943. But you talk about final 6 Ο. 7 repercussion discussion which suggests that you were 8 preparing for what would happen if you didn't have a settlement, not if you did. 9 10 Α.To my recollection... 11 2944. Q. Well, let me help you. You will recall an e-mail that you sent...this goes out a 12 13 little bit, into April of 2006, because we saw 14 through the e-mails that the discussions with Richard went on, but in April of 2006 you sent an e-15 16 mail to...actually it was through Hoyos, he got to 17 my client, that you said, "... I will target the week of April 17th to 18 19 visit Barbados if that will help, and it 20 will give you time to go over things with Richard..." 21 22 You are writing to Hoyos. 23 "... The thing is, we are running out of 24 time until things wrap up in the litigation 25 scene outside of Barbados and it may then

1		be more complicated to settle"
2		So, I am suggesting to you, sir, that when you went
3		down to meet Richard Cox, the stick that you had or
4		thought you had in your hand is, if he doesn't want
5		to make a deal with us, we are going to take the
6		next major step, which is litigation outside of
7		Barbados, right?
8		A. Didn't youone step out of the
9		long statement. The document you have there is not
10		authentic and I don't recall it, for starters. And
11		there was a lot of interaction, and I am changing
12		the subject now, back and forth with all these
13		people pushing and pulling and negotiating and
14		whatnot, in that period.
15	2945.	Q. That is your best answer to my
16		question?
17		A. That is my answer.
18	2946.	Q. And that is your complete answer?
19		MR. RANKING: On what basis do you say
20		the document is not authentic?
21		THE DEPONENT: Well, I think that the
22		transcript
23	2947.	MR. SILVER: I am not asking that.
24		THE DEPONENT: Mr. Silver said this is
25		something from a fourth party to a third

1		party to a second party. Mr. Dewart said
2		we are not accepting its authenticity. Put
3		an affidavit in and we will test it, or
4		something like that
5	2948.	MR. SILVER: No, he didn't.
6		THE DEPONENT: Excuse me. I am
7		paraphrasing, and I am saying"an exhibit
8		yet to be identified". So in the meantime
9		I am just saying (a) I have a
10		confidentiality problem. I am just giving
11		you my recollection, but the transcript
12		speaks for itself.
13		MR. RANKING: Do you take any issue with
14		the authenticity of the document today?
15		THE DEPONENT: Well, nothing has
16		changed. I mean, Mr. Silver gave a ton of
17		evidence which, I thought it would be
18		backed up with an affidavit so it could be
19		tested.
20		MR. RANKING: I would just like to know,
21		do you take any issue with respect to the
22		authenticity of the documents that Mr.
23		Silver previously put to you that he has
24		put to you again today? If you do, I want
25		to know with what you take issue?

1		THE DEPONENT: All I can say is the
2		position hasn't changed since whatever Mr.
3		Dewart did whatever he did there.
4	2949.	MR. SILVER: I think I just established
5		that his dockets are consistent with the
6		communications in those e-mails but he is
7		still going to take issue with the
8		authenticity, so
9		MR. RANKING: I just want to know if he
10		is taking issue with the authenticity, I
11		just want to know that. I want to make
12		sure that notwithstanding your cross-
13		examination, that Mr. McKenzie, on the
14		record today, continues to take issue with
15		all of the exhibits that you put to him
16	2950.	MR. SILVER: Twenty-three to 31.
17		MR. RANKING: Start at Exhibit 23 to 31.
18		Is that your position, Mr. McKenzie?
19		THE DEPONENT: Mr. Cox is documentarily
20		challenged.
21		MR. RANKING: I am not asking whether
22		Mr. Cox is documentarily challenged or not.
23		THE DEPONENT: I am just saying
24		MR. RANKING: No, no. With the greatest
25		of respect, and I have been sitting here

1		and Mr. Silver has had to weather the storm
2		longer than I have, I need an answer to my
3		question. I am putting to you that you are
4		continuing to take issue with those very
5		documents. Is that not, in fact, the case?
6		Yes or no?
7		THE DEPONENT: Whatever Mr. Dewart said
8		is still the position.
9		MR. KRAMER: Well, look, I am counsel
10		now, and I don't see any basis to suggest
11		these aren't authentic documents. If you
12		think so, speak up and tell us why. They
13		look like e-mails to me, some of which you
14		sent. Is there some reason for you to
15		think that these aren't real, that these
16		were fabricated somehow?
17		THE DEPONENT: Can I just have a look
18	2951.	MR. SILVER: And he said he didn't know
19		what KWM External is and so Jessica Duncan
20		comes in with an affidavit that says, that
21		is the e-mail address he was using.
22		MR. KRAMER: Well, if you don't think
23		those are what they appear to be tell us
24		why and then maybe we will assert that in
25		court. But if you don't say that, I won't

		K.W. MCKEHZIE 013
1		be asserting that in court.
2		THE DEPONENT: I understand but I think
3		it is on the record, but my recollection is
4		that Mr. Silver stated that just yesterday
5		a lady called Judy Cox had sent something
6		that purported to be a copy of something
7		from years ago, and I think Mr. Dewart put
8		the kibosh on it sort of saying,
9		"Authenticate it, Mr. Silver". The
10		transcripts speak for themselves.
11		MR. KRAMER: Whether something is
12		admissible is a different question.
13		THE DEPONENT: I understand.
14		MR. KRAMER: There is a bunch of e-mails
15		here. They are asking if you are disputing
16		that these things are what they appear to
17		be. Whether they are admissible in court
18		because there ought to be an affidavit is a
19		different question.
20		THE DEPONENT: Whatever answers I gave
21		last time, I can't improve on. Nothing has
22		changed since last time with regard to the
23		transcript.
24	2952.	MR. SILVER: Sir, it isn't about last
25		time or this time. It is, are you

1		challenging the authenticity of Exhibits 23
2		to 31 today?
3		THE DEPONENT: I don't want to get into
4		legal argument with anybody.
5		MR. KRAMER: You have to sayit is a
6		proper question, Bill. You have to say,
7		are you admitting or not that these
8		documents appear to be what they are.
9	2953.	MR. SILVER: Or sent and received as
10		they appear on the documents.
11		THE DEPONENT: From this lady Judith
12		Cox, I cannot.
13		MR. KRAMER: There is a whole bunch of
14		them. There is some from Richard, they
15		are to you and from you, some of them.
16	2954.	MR. SILVER: Mr. Kramer, so that you
17		understand
18		MR. KRAMER: I think I understand.
19	2955.	MR. SILVER: on February 3rd
20		MR. RANKING: No, Mr. Kramer
21	2956.	MR. SILVER: I want this on the record.
22		On February 3rd we heard this evidence that
23		he only got involved in the fall of '06.
24		My client who is married to Judith Cox was
25		on holiday. I spoke to him and I said, "Is

1	that right?" He said, "No, that is not
2	right. He met with me in January of '06."
3	I said, "Do you have e-mails that prove
4	that" and he said, "Yes, but I am in
5	Bequia, which is a little island off of
6	Barbados and I am not at mylet me see
7	what I can do through the computer
8	resources that I have." And Judith Cox was
9	able to pull up these e-mails and send them
10	to me from Bequia, and I put them to him .
11	MR. KRAMER: I think you have to say
12	whether or not you accept these are
13	authentic or not, and if you say that they
14	are not
15	THE DEPONENT: I didn't sayokay, I
16	will say what I think I said on the
17	transcript but what the transcript will say
18	is I do not recall these e-mails.
19	
20	BY MR. SILVER:
21	2957. Q. But now with the benefit of your
22	accounts and your dockets, will you agree with me
23	that they were sent and received as indicated? Or
24	at least agree with me that you have got no evidence
25	to contradict? You agree with me that

1	A. I don't have the original e-mails
2	and you don't because of my problem. These are,
3	perhaps not accurately representative of what the
4	transmissions were.
5	MR. RANKING: I think we can proceed on
6	the basis that Mr. McKenzie stands by his
7	earlier evidence and notwithstanding the
8	cross-examination by Mr. Silver, unless
9	advised to the contrary, Mr. McKenzie
10	continues to dispute the authenticity of
11	the exhibits that have been marked as
12	Exhibits 23 through 31.
13	2958. MR. SILVER: Right.
14	MR. RANKING: We will move on.
15	
16	BY MR. SILVER:
17	2959. Q. Let's go to the account of February
18	28th, as the next account. You will see, for
19	example, an entry on February 8th and 9th.
20	"E-mails from JK re Iain Deane e-mail,
21	e-mail to Brian Casey, review documents in
22	Deane v. Knox case. Webnation and blogging
23	search. Call PA in LA"
24	Is that accurate? Did I just read your docket
25	accurately?

1		A. You did.
2	2960.	Q. What were you doing re Webnation and
3		blog searching in February of 2006?
4		A. I don't recall, but we were looking
5		at arbitration. I am wondering if that is what it
6		was. I am just saying that Brian Casey is an
7		arbitrator or something like that.
8	2961.	Q. Nation is a blog site?
9		A. I think it is thewell
10	2962.	Q. Webnation is a blog location, a blog
11		site? Where stuff relating to Nelson Barbados is
12		posted?
13		A. I am thinking it is the electronic
14		version of a newspaper that is called The Nation,
15		but I could have called it a blog, perhaps. But The
16		Nation sounds right.
17	2963.	Q. And then you turn to the next page,
18		February 10th,
19		"Blogging, review documents from and
20		call JG and JG blogging. Call re blogging
21		and to Allard"
22		February 14thI am just using this as an example.
23		"Blogging, review Nation, review
24		documents"
25		So, I suggest to you, sir, that as your early

1		dockets indicated there was a blogging strategy and
2		you actively participated in whatever that strategy
3		was, right?
4		A. I think I went over this all on the
5		first day, which is what the Internet researching
6		and et cetera was, that I did. These are, I think,
7		on the same list that I got from Mr
8	2964.	Q. Can you tell me what you did in
9		February? Look at page 4.
10		"February 16th, blogging. February
11		17th, blogging. February 22nd, blogging.
12		24th, blogging"
13		Do you see all that? What were you doing? In
14		charging the clients thousands and thousands of
15		dollars for blogging, what were you doing? Were you
16		writing the blogs?
17		A. No, no. In the various jobs. I
18		think I went through this with Mr. Roman, but
19		stuff
20	2965.	Q. Mr. Roman didn't have the accounts
21		in front of you and the specific docket entries when
22		you gave your general answer to him.
23		A. Okay, well my general answer is the
24		answer I am going to give to you. The blogging,
25		interneting, searching, researching, all of that,

1		were done in the way I said on the various subjects
2		that I was involved in.
3	2966.	Q. Well, then let's look at the next
4		account and see how this fits in. February 27th.
5		This is a March 30th account. February 27th you got
6		a call from PA and more blogging. And then on March
7		lst,
8		"Calls with cameraman and plans for
9		footage we need for litigation. Blogging
10		and plans for pictures to be taken in
11		Barbados to be submitted to blogs"
12		Now sir, let's stop. Really, I mean I don't know
13		how to put it, but can we under oath have it that
14		there was a blog strategy, and you were in the
15		middle of it to the point of calling cameraman and
16		taking pictures for submission to the blogs. I
17		mean, how can you continue to put up this
18		nonsensical position that blogging was just my way
19		of describing that I surfed the Internet?
20		A. My best recollection is that we had
21		a film team come from Vancouver, were Discovery
22		Channel calibre, to make a movie, and we did make a
23		movie eventually, and took pictures for the Graeme
24		Hall Nature Sanctuary.
25	2967.	Q. To be submitted to the blogs?

1 Α. Well, there is...the Graeme Hall 2 Nature Sanctuary has a whole Internet presence of its own. And my recollection is, I said, "While you 3 are at it, fly over Kingsland and film the whole 4 thing for future use". 5 2968. Ο. On blogs? 6 7 Α. Well... 8 2969. Q. That is what it says. "Pictures to 9 be taken in Barbados to be submitted to blogs." You wouldn't have marked that down, billed it to your 10 11 client, collected the fee from your client if it wasn't true, right? 12 13 Α. That part of it is 99 percent true 14 of Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary, because I remember making the movie after...you know what I mean, being 15 involved in the movie. 16 17 2970. Ο. You had a separate file for the 18 Graeme Hall. Why would you be docketing that to this file? 19 20 I don't agree with that. Α. MR. KRAMER: I haven't seen evidence of 21 22 a separate file... 23 MR. RANKING: I will get it for you. 24 Hold on. 25 2971. MR. SILVER: There is transfers from

1		trust from this file
2		MR. RANKING: Hold on.
3		MR. KRAMER: I am just asking for
4		confirmation.
5	2972.	MR. SILVER: Well, you remember that
6		there was a Graeme Hall file?
7		THE DEPONENT: Well, they are all one
8		MR. RANKING: Just a minute. Hold on a
9		second.
10		THE DEPONENT: Well, anyway, it is the
11		best of my recollection
12		MR. RANKING: Just hold on.
13		MR. KRAMER: There are some docket
14		entries in this file for Graeme Hall Nature
15		Sanctuary, aren't there?
16		MR. RANKING: I think so.
17		THE DEPONENT: And there are probably
18		dockets in the other one, but they got
19		mixed up, there is no doubt about it.
20		MR. RANKING: We will find it. I just
21		didn't bring my marked up copy.
22		
23	BY MR. SILVER:	
24	2973.	Q. Just to clarify the question, I had
25	understo	od that the Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary

1	dockets were also in this file. Was there previous
2	evidence that there is another file that is
3	A. Yes.
4	MR. RANKING: That is the evidence that
5	was done. It will be identified in three
6	other Peter Allard files which Ms. Duncan
7	testified were not the subject matter of
8	this litigation.
9	MR. KRAMER: And one of them was for the
10	Nature Sanctuary?
11	MR. RANKING: One of them was the Nature
12	Sanctuary, one of them was entitled
13	"Political Matters" and one of them was
14	entitled "Long View".
15	THE DEPONENT: That is probably fair but
16	there would be a lot of cross-over.
17	
18	BY MR. SILVER:
19	2974. Q. Well, let's just move on, because if
20	what you say is true, maybe you could explain your
21	next entry. "Transfers to here." Mr. Ranking has
22	pulled up trust ledger A, which would be in the 543
23	file, the first file that we are in. And an August
24	2, 2006 entry at the bottom of page 34.
25	MR. KRAMER: August, 2006, hold on a

1 second. THE DEPONENT: August 2? 2 3 BY MR. SILVER: 4 2975. The Sanctuary file was 552. 5 Q. "Transfer to political matters. Transfer to 6 7 sanctuary matter, a July invoice." 8 Α. Right. 9 MR. RANKING: Right. 10 THE DEPONENT: We have got the time 11 dockets for the sanctuary files? 2976. MR. SILVER: No.MR. RANKING: We were 12 13 told that they wouldn't be produced. 14 THE DEPONENT: Anyway, to the best of my recollection. 15 16 MR. RANKING: But the bottom line is, 17 Mr. McKenzie, you will agree that to the 18 extent that you were doing work on the 19 sanctuary, you had a separate file, you 20 were docketing to a separate file, and in 21 fact you were transferring funds to pay 22 accounts with respect to that file? 23 THE DEPONENT: Well, money came in in 24 sort of one lump and went to where it went 25 to.

1	MR. RANKING: But to the extent you gave
2	evidence with respect to this team of
3	people coming from Vancouver, I take it you
4	were suggesting to Mr. Silver that that had
5	to do with the movie for the Graeme Hall
6	Nature Sanctuary?
7	THE DEPONENT: That is what those guys
8	were there for.
9	MR. RANKING: Right, and I am going to
10	suggest to you as well, that those dockets
11	would have been properly docketed to the
12	sanctuary file that you had a separate file
13	for?
14	THE DEPONENT: Well, it fit together
15	somehow obviously.
16	MR. RANKING: Well, let's just
17	understand. Am I not correct that you had
18	a separate file with respect to
19	matterswhen I say a file here, at the
20	bottom of this page to which Mr. Silver has
21	just taken you, the entry 516931 referring
22	to the sanctuary file, that that is
23	relating to the Graeme Hall Nature
24	Sanctuary?
25	THE DEPONENT: I would have to see the

1		file, but I also
2		MR. RANKING: Is there more than one
3		sanctuary, Mr. McKenzie?
4		THE DEPONENT: Well, there is Fogh,
5		which is the national park file, there is
6		the nature sanctuary file, there is the
7		Splash file. I am just sayingand there
8		is all sorts of cross-over. So, I am just
9		saying
10		MR. RANKING: I am not asking about
11		cross-over. I am asking about the
12		sanctuary. Am I not correct that the
13		Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary is one and the
14		same matter that was referred to and for
15		which you opened a file called "The
16		Sanctuary"?
17	2977.	MR. SILVER: File number 552?
18		THE DEPONENT: Well, there was only one
19		sanctuary.
20		MR. RANKING: And that is the Graeme
21		Hall Nature Sanctuary, correct?
22		
23	BY MR. SILVER:	
24	2978.	Q. And if you were arranging for a
25	photo sh	oot relating to that you would have docketed

1 your time to that file? That is a little too sophisticated 2 Α. for what we are talking about. 3 2979. Well, let me see if I can help you. 4 Q. 5 Did Nathan have to help with respect to this photo shoot for the sanctuary? He wasn't involved in the 6 7 sanctuary file, was he? 8 Α. He is... 2980. A good cameraman? 9 Ο. 10 ...a good techie...the guy has been Α. 11 involved in making movies and that kind of stuff... Sir, was he involved in the 12 2981. Ο. sanctuary file or not? 13 14 Α. Probably. There is research...as I have said, "Get a job done. I need to know what is 15 16 being said about this." Graeme Hall Nature 17 Sanctuary is sort of an international grants... 2982. Ο. Was Jane Goddard involved in the 18 19 sanctuary file? 20 Α. I recall her being involved. I don't think very deeply, though. 21 22 2983. Q. Because if you look at that and I am 23 going to read you your March 3, '06 entry on the 24 Allard file, 543. It says, "...Blogging issues, arrangements re video 25

1 shoot and retain Nathan. Calls to PA, JG and MVR..." 2 Who is MVR? I am suggesting to you , sir, that 3 Nathan was retained to do a video shoot in Barbados 4 5 in respect of this matter which you intended to submit to the blogs, right? You know, when you are 6 7 caught, you are caught. 8 Α. That is not the way I recall it. I 9 am just saying, that is not the way I recall it. So, show me a picture... 10 11 2984. Q. Show you a picture... I'm kidding, I'm saying... 12 Α. 13 2985. Ο. You know what, Mr. McKenzie, it is 14 ridiculous already. You say show me something and we show you ten things and you say, well show me new 15 16 evidence. 17 Α. Somebody call up the Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary and let's see if there is a picture 18 19 from a helicopter, because I am saying...you are 20 trying to... I don't know. 21 2986. Ο. So, the fact is... 22 Α. Excuse me for a second. 23 2987. The fact is, you established along Ο. 24 with your clients and the rest, a blogging strategy. 25 And that strategy was intended to put pressure on my

1		clients and other clients and it was all part of a
2		strategy to move jurisdiction out of Barbados and at
3		the same time put pressure on through the blogs and
4		you, sir, were right in the middle of it. Isn't
5		that right?
6		A. Well, I disagree with that.
7	2988.	Q. How do you explain the March 5th
8		entry? It says,
9		"Blogging issues. Drafting for JG and
10		JK"
11		I suggest to you, sir, that they were putting
12		entries on blogs and you were drafting them for
13		them. That is John Knox and Jane Goddard.
14		A. I don't agree with that.
15	2989.	Q. Well, how else do you explain that
16		entry? March 5, "Blogging issues"
17		A. The pleadingswas something going
18		on in the Barbados case that I was
19	2990.	Q "drafting for JG and JK".
20		Asame thing as you did, was going
21		and talking to Mr. Shepherd and giving him aor
22		something that involved doing lots of stuff down
23		there. But no. Bloggingexactly what I said the
24		other day, was my participating
25	2991.	Q. Your what?

1 Α. I explained it the other day. So, 2 shorthand... 2992. You probably couldn't explain it the 3 Ο. same way again today. Do you remember what your 4 5 explanation was the other day? A. Do you mind if I do it? Take 15 6 7 minutes. 8 2993. Q. No, I will rely on what you said the other day. Why did you start sending encrypted e-9 10 mail to John Knox, as indicated on your March 10th 11 docket? You were concerned that his e-mails were being read? 12 13 Α. We became concerned about these 14 things. Security of communications. MR. RANKING: In one of your answers you 15 16 indicated that you referred to something called the "Nathan project". What were you 17 18 referring to? THE DEPONENT: Everything that was 19 20 assigned to that group. 21 MR. RANKING: What do you mean by that, 22 sir? 23 THE DEPONENT: I need something done and 24 I explained this to Mr. Roman the best I 25 could. I need something done, get it done.

1			Lots of	f things.
2			MR. RAN	NKING: I had taken from your
3			phrase	that there was a specific project
4			that yo	ou were referring to. Is that not
5			correct	t?
6			THE DEP	PONENT: Project, as I said, was a
7			global	catch phrase. The Nathan project.
8			It is a	all of these invoices that you see
9			for the	e variousall sorts of things being
10			done at	t my request, to brief me or educate
11			me or h	help peopleI think I went through
12			that w	ith Mr. Roman. Could probably expand
13			on it i	for a day.
14				
15	BY MR.	SILVER:		
16	2994.		Q.	Can you turn to the April 26
17		account,	please	?
18			A.	Got it.
19	2995.		Q.	And again, just sort of using your
20		eyes to :	flip th	rough here, which I have highlighted,
21		but blog	ging see	ems to be a daily activity for you.
22		You would	d agree	with me that you, at least, docket
23		an activ	ity call	led blogging continually through this
24		period?		
25			Α.	I think I used the word the other

1 day called avalanche. 2996. Q. I don't see that in your dockets. I 2 see "blogging". 3 A. I just adopt what I said to Mr. 4 5 Roman. 2997. What were the blogging issues that 6 Ο. 7 you were dealing with on March 29, '06? I don't recall. 8 Α. 9 2998. And throughout this, you will agree Ο. 10 with me that you are getting e-mails on almost a 11 daily basis from and to John Knox and Jane Goddard? Very regularly. 12 Α. 13 2999. Q. They are directly involved in this? 14 Α. They were part of the avalanche. 3000. Blogging. And then there is an 15 Q. 16 April 10th entry that I am particularly interested 17 in. It says, 18 "...Draft article to send to bloggers..." 19 Can you explain, what did you do on that day? 20 Α. Sorry, April 10th, right? 21 3001. Ο. Ninth. 22 Α. Sorry. 23 3002. Q. That is your docket? Yes. That, I did write some stuff 24 Α. 25 for the park, nature sanctuary project and probably

1		would send it to Stewart Heaslet. There is other	
2		people that worked on the project.	
3	3003.	Q. Can you produce the articles that	
4		you drafted for blogs relating to the Graeme Hall	
5		Nature Sanctuary?	
6		A. No.	/R
7		MR. RANKING: What blogs did relate to	
8		the Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary?	
9	3004.	MR. SILVER: So we have a refusal on	
10		that?	
11		THE DEPONENT: I can't.	
12	3005.	MR. SILVER: Why not? Go to the website	
13		and find the articles that you drafted and	
14		that were posted.	
15		THE DEPONENT: It doesn't mean I put	
16		them up, anyway. These things went around	
17		a committee. As you can imagine by the	
18		time the committeeanyway, sorry, I think	
19		I lost the question.	
20		MR. RANKING: My question was what blogs	
21		do you say	
22		MR. KRAMER: Before you get into that	
23		question, there was an outstanding question	
24		I think from Mr. Silver. He asked for	
25		production of the article he drafted. He	

1

said he can't.

2	3006.	MR. SILVER: Or any articles he has
3		drafted.
4		MR. KRAMER: You can't, does that mean
5		it is beyond your control or does that mean
6		you are unwilling to?
7		THE DEPONENT: No, no, it is beyond my
8		control.
9	3007.	MR. SILVER: Well, how would he know
10		unless he tries?
11		MR. KRAMER: Well, maybe he knows. It
12		depends on why he says it is beyond his
13		control. Why do you say it is not in your
14		control? Do you have either a copy of it
15		or a way to get a copy of it?
16		THE DEPONENT: Well, look in the files.
17		MR. KRAMER: Well, that is outside of
18		your direct control.
19		THE DEPONENT: Yes, it is out of my
20		controle. And I am saying that is it.
21		MR. KRAMER: Do you have another way of
22		getting it? Which maybe leads to Mr.
23		Ranking's question which is for what blog
24		was it sent? Maybe that is the place to
25		get it?

1	THE DEPONENT: Well, things would be
2	written and sent out to the team of people
3	that did all the researching, whatnot, and
4	what they did with it. I mean, I am not
5	quite sure I ever took pride in having
6	something actually published that I had
7	written.
8	
9	BY MR. SILVER:
10	3008. Q. That is fine. I accept all that.
11	But you did the same thing in respect to the Nelson
12	Barbados or Kingsland. You wrote stuff that you
13	circulated through your team, NIS or Wanphen Panna
14	or the Knoxes, and they either got it on the blog or
15	they didn't. Isn't that right?
16	A. No.
17	3009. Q. Well, why would you write something
18	for a nature sanctuary blog, but not on the
19	Kingsland matter?
20	A. Well, the nature sanctuary is a bit
21	of a passion.
22	3010. Q. Oh, so you would write a blog
23	because of a passion as opposed to a blog because of
24	a blog strategy that you agreed to with the client?
25	Is that what you mean? Who was going to draft the

1		blogs for the Kingsland blogging strategy, if not
2		you?
3		A. You are mixing apples and oranges
4		here, but the stuff I wrote
5	3011.	Q. I doubt you are confused, sir.
6		A. Let's stick with, my recollection is
7		I wrote stuff for, to get outStewart and I were
8		sort of interacting. He is the Graeme Hall guy and
9		the national park, and I was doing that.
10	3012.	Q. Why? Are you a good blog writer?
11		Why were you doing that?
12		A. I have a view of
13		internationalwhatever was needed for the nature
14		sanctuary.
15	3013.	Q. Why were you billing that to an
16		Allard re Knox and Kingsland estate action file?
17		A. I am saying, without looking at the
18		other dockets, but I am just saying, there is a lot
19		of cross-over here. I am looking at these time
20		dockets. You are sort of saying they all stick
21		together and I am going, draft article to send to
22		bloggers, apple. Blogging, orange. Preview notes
23		for interview, pear.
24	3014.	Q. Sir, I know you are saying that
25		because that is convenient. That is your only out

1		when you are confronted with docket entries on a
2		particular file that prove, in my submission, beyond
3		any shadow of a doubt, that you are not telling the
4		truth about your involvement in blogging as it
5		relates to Knox and Kingsland estates?
6		A. No more convenient than your theory.
7	3015.	Q. Well, we will see whose theory, to
8		Justice Shaughnessy, makes most sense.
9		MR. RANKING: Can you tell me, Mr.
10		McKenzie, what was your blogging strategy?
11	3016.	MR. SILVER: Re this file.
12		MR. RANKING: Yes.
13		THE DEPONENT: Cope with the avalanche.
14		MR. RANKING: No, no. I have and am
15		entitled to an answer to my question. You
16		entered dockets indicating that you were
17		preparing a
18	3017.	MR. SILVER: He has actually answered
19		that. He said he can't recall.
20		THE DEPONENT: Well, just a minute, I do
21		recall, because I told Mr. Roman. Do you
22		want me to go over it again? Your
23		clients
24		MR. RANKING: You are looking at all the
25		defendants.

THE DEPONENT: 1 All of you, right, 2 have...I am not going to say taken over, but driven me crazy by a prolific amount of 3 threats and all sorts of stuff that 4 unfortunately I had to digest. At part 1, 5 I mean, there is a million. I went over 6 7 this with Mr. Roman. I am saying that my 8 strategy was coping with it. In that regard, right. 9 10 MR. RANKING: So, I understand your strategy to be dealing with the defendants 11 in this action; is that your evidence? 12 13 3018. MR. SILVER: That is the avalanche that 14 you were dealing with? THE DEPONENT: Yes, but pick one. The 15 16 MTO publication from your affidavit, which 17 I think is totally offside, ended up almost 18 immediately on the Barbados underground... 19 MR. RANKING: I'm sorry... 20 THE DEPONENT: Just a minute, just a 21 minute. And I am saying I had to deal with 22 that. I saw it, and whatever... I am just 23 saying because I wasn't on the case any 24 more, it came to me and I thought, here we 25 go again.

1	MR. RANKING: I'm sorry, what is the MTO
2	application?
3	THE DEPONENT: In one of your affidavits
4	from your student, you have an MTO search
5	which, according to what I know is not
6	supposed to be publicized and
7	MR. RANKING: Well, that is
8	THE DEPONENT: Excuse me, excuse me.
9	Well, Fasken probably has an agreement with
10	MTO not to publicize and keepthere is
11	PIPEDA and everything. All of a sudden I
12	see it. It comes to me and I go, what the
13	heck is this. Anyway, I don't know, but I
14	am just saying that probably took me half
15	an hour to go, doesn't look right to me,
16	but a guy sent it. What are you going to
17	do?
18	MR. RANKING: So then, when you talk
19	about your blogging strategy in the dockets
20	that we are examining you upon, is it fair
21	for me to say that what you are referring
22	to is a strategy to respond to the various
23	entries and blogs that contain information
24	with respect to the litigation?
25	THE DEPONENT: Analyze would be a better

1	word.
2	MR. RANKING: All right. So, analyze
3	and try to deal with them; is that fair,
4	sir?
5	THE DEPONENT: Well, in the context of
6	the litigation was to see whether they were
7	of any use to furthering the litigation.
8	My look at dealing with that type of
9	information that came to me. As I said the
10	other day, there was all sorts of research
11	required and protection of the bloggers.
12	And I went through this with Mr. Roman.
13	MR. RANKING: But the research and
14	protection that you are referring to is
15	research and protection to respond to what
16	you say is information that was otherwise
17	put on to the blogs by others?
18	THE DEPONENT: My analysis covered a lot
19	of territory. The sort of antenna was, do
20	I need to deal with this?
21	MR. RANKING: But it was antenna
22	THE DEPONENT: And in some cases I had
23	to. For instance, the threats against
24	Marjorie Knox
25	MR. RANKING: But it was dealing with

1	matters concerningthat were posted with
2	respect to this litigation, correct?
3	THE DEPONENT: Or situations related to
4	it, yes.
5	MR. RANKING: All right. Well, I am
6	having real problems with that, sir,
7	because every single docket entry that Mr.
8	Silver has just examined you on, predates
9	the litigation by at least a year. Let me
10	take you back, sir, to the entries that Mr.
11	Silver took you to on March the 1st of
12	2006.
13	THE DEPONENT: Okay, well
14	MR. RANKING: No, just a minute.
15	THE DEPONENT: Let me stop you before
16	you go too far.
17	MR. RANKING: In fact, I can ask the
18	questions and you are entitled to answer
19	them after I put my question on the record.
20	You will agree with me, sir, the litigation
21	commenced on February of 2007, correct?
22	THE DEPONENT: Agreed.
23	MR. RANKING: All right. Can you please
24	help me, sir, how almost a year earlier in
25	March of 2006 you are devising a strategy

1	to deal with litigation, which at that time
2	was still 11 months off concerning every
3	single one of the defendants to which you
4	cavalierly point to my side of the table?
5	THE DEPONENT: As an example, in March,
6	'06 I was dealing with Kyffin Simpson on
7	Project Care, docketed in here, okay.
8	Nothing to do with the litigation.
9	Research was required on financing, grants,
10	international, European Union, blah, blah,
11	blah, it all had to be done, it came to me.
12	Phone call to Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary.
13	I am saying you are picking points in time
14	and not matching them well, so that is why
15	I was trying to stop you. Arbitration.
16	I mean, there is an enormous body of
17	information that came to me from various
18	places, all the arbitration possibilities
19	to trial, Washington Convention. I
20	mean, you see you have to pick times that
21	match them, because as I said to Mr. Roman,
22	blogging was a catch-all forwhat are my
23	words, research, review, questions,
24	discussions, et cetera, et cetera, on a
25	myriad of, you know, depending on the time.

1	MR. RANKING: And you would agree with
2	me, sir, that the answer you gave to my
3	first question doesn't make any sense, now
4	that I have brought to your attention, the
5	temporal difficulty, namely the fact that
6	any response to any matters that may have
7	been posted in connection with the
8	litigation occurred some 12 months after
9	the very dockets that Mr. Silver was
10	examining you on?
11	THE DEPONENT: I am not going to argue
12	with you, Mr. Ranking. I think my answers
13	are clear.
14	
15	BY MR. SILVER:
16	3019. Q. Okay, let's move on. I think your
17	answers are clear, too, and so are your dockets.
18	Again, we are focusing on dockets, time charges in
19	the 543 document file that were billed to and paid
20	for by Peter Allard, okay?
21	And now we are on the May 18, 2006 account.
22	And that file is the Knox and Kingsland Estate
23	action file. We see at the beginning, April 24,
24	there isjust by way of examples, it is fairly
25	common, but, "E-mails from JG, PA, JK". That is the

1		same three, that is Goddard, Allard and Knox, right?
2		A. Same initials.
3	3020.	Q. Right. And then April 26 is,
4		"Review Marjorie affidavit, procedure for motion in
5		Barbados, update file re priorities, blogging,
6		Nathan planning". So, that is more of the same.
7		Nathan planning is Best and that is in respect of
8		the potential Ontario action, right?
9		A. We wereyou are asking me about
10		one thing here? Nathan planning
11	3021.	Q. Confer with KWM
12		A. Sorry, yes, it is one person.
13	3022.	Q. So, you are continuing to work with
14		Allard, Goddard, and Knox to prepare for an action
15		in Ontario?
16		A. I think we were still trying to make
17		a deal there in April.
18	3023.	Q. Right. In fact, this is the exact
19		time that I showed you the memo where you said, you
20		know, if we don't get somewhere quick, we are going
21		to have to move it outside of Barbados. I showed
22		you that again today?
23		A. Well, I was guessing arbitration
24		here. I see also Allan Jones, who was the Prime
25		Minister's assistant who was willing to help make a

3024. Right. But it is all related to 2 Q. Kingsland Estate action, right? 3 Well, in that one Allan Jones, 4 Α. would; arbitration file, marginally; Graeme Hall 5 Nature Sanctuary, no; blogging, all of the above; 6 7 Nathan, Nathan had, my recollection anyway was other 8 things he was doing, his own entrepreneurial... 3025. Ο. The Graeme Hall Nature Sanctuary 9 10 issue got tied in with the Kingsland Estate action 11 as we saw from the Heaslet transcripts, right? Because Allard was behind the sanctuary, people in 12 13 Barbados were seeing all this Marjorie Knox 14 activity. They were tying it to Allard and it was affecting the nature sanctuary, and the national 15 16 park. 17 Α. You mean when they called Heaslet 18 and tied them together and threatened...well, made 19 those not very nice remarks? 20 3026. Ο. However you want to characterize it, 21 sir. 22 Α. I am just saying ... 23 3027. Ο. Let's move on. 24 There is no sense to...doing nasty Α. 25 things to birds because you are having a business

1

deal work.

1 issue, but... 3028. 2 Ο. Sir, that is your delusional...and with the greatest of respect, that is your view of 3 things, which nobody else accepts. 4 5 Α. No, no... 3029. It doesn't mean your view of it is 6 Ο. 7 right. 8 Α. I am saying that seems to be what Mr. Simmons and Mr. Heaslet were talking about, if I 9 10 read them properly. 11 3030. Q. May 6th and May 7th your dockets speak to "Splash documentation" and "Splash 12 13 composition". What is that? Is that a code name 14 for something? Splash was another entrepreneur out 15 Α. 16 of New York who had a lot of money. Was going to do 17 a deal that, I guess, had an impact on the nature sanctuary with something about some water park or 18 19 something, and I interacted with him because he had 20 a lot of money. He was interacting with Kyffin 21 Simpson. All these entrepreneurs, but it was kind 22 of like, what are we going to do, what are we going 23 to do? And he started to...the nature sanctuary, or 24 the national park was kind of in conflict with 25 Splash because chemicals are spilling or something

1		like that. It just became another
2	3031.	Q. What is Splash?
3		A. Well, my recollection is Splash was
4		a project that was upstream in the watershed of the
5		national park as it was going to be, and then I had
6		to interact with this shooter from New York who had
7		lots of money. And theythey wanted to be in this
8		deal. Everybody is a dealer, entrepreneur.
9	3032.	Q. So, did the Splash guy have an
10		interest in the Kingsland Estates?
11		A. He had money and he was looking for
12		deals, and these lands are all within
13	3033.	Q. Are you talking to guys with money
14		who might be able to afford land that wasn't up for
15		sale, but you thought you might be able to get
16		through the Kingsland Estates litigation?
17		A. No, I think Cox said it was up for
18		sale. Or it would lend him money to buy him out, or
19		lend the company money or lend the company money to
20		buy Marjorie out, or buy the whole thing out. It
21		was one of thesethere is a deal in here
22		someplace, because there is lots of money and there
23		is lots of entrepreneurs. And I am saying, that is
24		my recollection of this guy.
0 F	2024	O Mars 11+h was been an entry in the

25 3034. Q. May 11th you have an entry in your

1		dockets about drafting blogging again.
2		A. Right.
3	3035.	Q. May I suggest that despite your
4		protestations to the contrary, you, in fact, did
5		draft blogging with respect to Kingsland Estates
6		limited issues?
7		A. It is not my recollection. And with
8		all fairness to Mr. Ranking, we have a timing issue
9		here. But it looks more like drafting blogging was
10		about environmental park, blah, blah, blah, blah,
11		which is, as I said, one of the things
12	3036.	Q. Blah, blah, blah, blah, I don't see
13		the blah, blah, blah, blah. But what I do see, and
14		you will confirm for me is that it is a docket entry
15		made in the 543 file, which is re Knox and Kingsland
16		Estate action. It was billed to Mr. Allard in that
17		file, and paid for him in that file. Do you agree
18		with all that, first?
19		A. I don't agree. But
20	3037.	Q. You don't agree
21		Alet me
22	3038.	Q. No, stop.
23		A. I don't agree.
24	3039.	Q. Well, I want to take you through one
25		by one. Do you agree with me that in the Knox and

1		Kingslan	d Estat	e file you have a May 11th entry that
2		says, "D	rafting	blogging"?
3			Α.	That is one entry in this whole
4		paragrap	h, I ag	ree.
5	3040.		Q.	Right. And that file was the file
6		in which	you we	re charging Mr. Allard for activities
7		in respe	ct of K	nox and Kingsland Estates, right?
8			Α.	Apparently not.
9	3041.		Q.	Well, that was the intention. That
10		is why y	ou dock	eted it to that file.
11			Α.	Let me go through the docket.
12	3042.		Q.	No. No. Just answer my question.
13			Α.	Can I read it?
14	3043.		Q.	I thought you had.
15			Α.	You picked out two words and I am
16		saying,	okay, l	et's see what I charged him for. Is
17		that fai	r? Oka	y. "Meet with Alair, Shepherd",
18		whatever	that w	as. "Review documents"
19	3044.		Q.	Nowell, read it all. Why would
20		you skip	I wi	ll read it.
21			Α.	Okay. No, I am going to read it
22	3045.		Q.	"Meet with Alair Shepherd"
23			Α.	Comma.
24	3046.		Q.	"Jane Goddard"
25			Α.	Comma.

"...John Knox..." 1 3047. Q. 2 Α. Comma. 3048. They are not involved in the Graeme 3 Ο. Hall Sanctuary, right? 4 5 Α. That was undoubtedly with respect to something to do with Kingsland. Okay, now... 6 7 3049. Q. "...Review documents and meet with 8 DL to discuss key...strategy..." What does that mean? 9 Well, that is politics. Dennis Lowe 10 Α. 11 is the... 3050. That is politics? 12 Ο. Hold on, let me just get this 13 Α. 14 straightened out. Dennis Lowe was a politician to be and Paul Devillers is the next Cabinet Minister, 15 16 an acquaintance of mine, and they were interacting, 17 and this is a typical day for me in Barbados about how do you get people to the polls, that kind of 18 stuff, to get elected. Then the Splash issues is 19 20 the next thing, which has nothing to do with the first two. This is me...just let me finish. I am 21 22 just saying is a typical day of mine. Splash 23 issues. 24 3051. You said before that the Splash Ο.

issue might have a connection to Kingsland.

25

1		A. I don't interrupt you. Drafting
2		blogging, as we have discussed. Graeme Hall issues.
3		In that four lines I have got about six jobs going
4		here. All five hours, which is a typical day for
5		me. And it got paid by Allard.
6	3052.	Q. No, it got billed to Allard in the
7		Knox and Kingsland Estates file, and paid by Allard.
8		Right? It got billed
9		A. BMC 543, yes.
10	3053.	Q. It got billed to Allard in the Knox
11		and Kingsland Estates file and paid by Allard in
12		that file, right? Sir, am I right? I mean, it is
13		obvious. You know what, don't answer that.
14		A. All docketed and billed and paid by
15		Allard on BMC 543, we agree.
16	3054.	Q. Then, look at the May 15th entry for
17		Sunny Ware. It says halfway through, and it is on
18		page 5, it says,
19		"E-mail from KWN and format draft 3 of
20		claim to be issued in Ontario Superior
21		Court"
22		A. Okay.
23	3055.	Q. Then, looking at that entry, go back
24		to the 14th and you have an entry saying, "Draft
25		claim". So, am I right that in May of 2006 you were

1 working on the Ontario claim? 2 Α. Apparently, yes. 3056. It was Allard who was...looking at 3 Ο. May 16th, 4 "...Review e-mails from Allard re revisions 5 required to claim..." 6 7 Agreed, that is what it says. Α. 8 3057. Q. So, Allard was your client when you were working on the claim. 9 10 Α. Yes, was on that file, 543. Right. And so, sir, in your cross-11 3058. Q. examination of February 3rd and February 8th when 12 13 you said you had no involvement in this until the 14 fall of '06 when Best came to you with a problem and you...that is complete nonsense, right? 15 16 Α. Just make note of that... 17 3059. Q. What, you have some scripted answer 18 you want to read? What do you mean you have a note of that? 19 20 Α. No, no, I am just trying to go to 21 the transcript. Well, why are you looking at notes, 22 3060. Q. 23 then? 24 Well, I am just saying... Α. 25 3061. Q. Can I see the notes you are looking

1		at?
2		A you are putting something to me
3		that I am inconsistent and I would like to get what
4		it says and see if I agree with you or not. So, if
5		you want to do that, I will.
6	3062.	Q. Do what?
7		A. Well, I would like to get the
8		transcript and
9	3063.	Q. Sir, let me start again. Did you
10		tell us on February 3rd or 8th that your involvement
11		with the claim started in the fall of 2006?
12		A. Can I have that transcript?
13	3064.	Q. We are going to be here for days,
14		Mr. Kramer.
15		MR. KRAMER: Maybe we should go off the
16		record while Mr. McKenzie is looking at it
17		and we can talk about timing. Did you not
18		want to look at the transcript?
19		THE DEPONENT: Yes, I do. Go ahead, go
20		off the record.
21	3065.	MR. SILVER: Why don't we take ten
22		minutes now?
23		
24	2	A BRIEF RECESS
25		

1	K. WILLIAM MCKENZIE, res	umed
2	CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINAT	ION BY MR. SILVER :
3	MR. KRA	MER: In Mr. McKenzie's affidavit
4	of Apri	1 23, I forget the paragraph number.
5	THE DEP	ONENT: Paragraph 7.
6	MR. KRA	MER: Paragraph 7, he refers to a
7	box tha	t was in his garage. That box was
8	transfe	rred to my office, it is now in my
9	office.	I had my law clerk catalogue the
10	box. I	t contains a number of file folders.
11	The nam	e of each file folder is listed on
12	the two	-page document that we are going to
13	mark as	the next exhibit. There are also a
14	few oth	er file folders that aren't
15	account	ing related that are also described.
16	And I h	ave had a discussion with Mr.
17	Epstein	. It seems to me that all of this
18	materia	l is firm material, and I have asked
19	him how	he wants to deal with it. My
20	prefere	nce is to return it to him and have
21	him dea	l with it in whatever way seems
22	appropr	iate. But I am disclosing to you
23	what th	e current state of that is. So, I
24	guess w	e are marking this as what, Exhibit
25	14 or s	omething?

1	EXHIBIT N	O. 14: List of BMC 568 file folders
2		prepared by Mr. Kramer's office
3		
4		MR. RANKING: I think that is entirely
5		reasonable. The only request that I would
6		make is if Mr. Epstein could get back to us
7		by tomorrow morning so that to the extent
8		we wish to cross-examine Mr. McKenzie on
9		those documents, that they be made
10		available to us so that we can cross-
11		examine.
12		MR. EPSTEIN: No, I won't get back to
13		you tomorrow morning. It is now 5:15, I
14		haven't even seen the documents and I am
15		not going to express any view on it until I
16		have had a chance to see it, review it, and
17		we will get back to you. Sorry, but it is
18		just impossible. I can't do that tonight.
19	3066.	MR. SILVER: I am not so sure that I
20		agree that you should be turning them over
21		to Mr. Epstein, and not just producing
22		them.
23		MR. KRAMER: Well, I will tell you, on a
24		quick review it seems to me a lot of it is
25		non-controversial. You wouldn't care about

1	receipts, expense reports backing up the
2	disbursement items on the accounts. Beyond
3	that, there seems to be things in there
4	that might not be relevant that are not
5	producible. I don't think you have the
6	right to ransack through the firm's files.
7	If there is somethingif there is
8	things in the file that had to do with the
9	lawsuit that don't have to do with this
10	cost submission, I don't see why that is
11	producible. I think there are likely
12	things in those files that are just that.
13	So, why would I just produce it? Just as I
14	don't think you have the right to go look
15	through the 20 boxes in the firm'son
16	this entire file.
17 3067.	MR. SILVER: I am not sure I agree with
18	you.
19	MR. KRAMER: I am happy to speak with
20	you about it, but that is why I wouldn't
21	just produce it. It is part of the overall
22	work product on the firm's side. And even
23	though a lot has become relevant and has
24	been produced, I don't think everything
25	is

1	3068.	MR. SILVER: I don't want to get into a
2		big argument, but one way to look at it is,
3		you know, the firm's stuff that should have
4		been returned earlier. Another way to look
5		at it is he references a box of information
6		for the purposes of preparing his
7		affidavit, and he mentions it in an
8		affidavit. And I think on that basis alone
9		we are entitled to see the box and the
10		content.
11		MR. KRAMER: I am not sure I agree with
12		that. Anything in that box that is
13		relevant in any way to any of these cost
14		issues, I agree, you get to see. But I
15		suspect there are things in there that
16		don't fall in that
17	3069.	MR. SILVER: I just don't want my
18		silence to be seen as consenting to the
19		protocol that youI can't stop you from
20		doing what you think is right. I just
21		didn't want my silence to be some sort of
22		indication that I agree that the right
23		protocol is for you to turn it over and
24		leave it up to Mr. Epstein.
25		MR. KRAMER: That is fine.

1	3070.	MR. SILVER: And I echo Mr. Ranking's
2		request that however you do it, the sooner
3		the better.
4		MR. RANKING: The only position that I
5		have, I actually don't take issue with Mr.
6		Kramer's position, notwithstanding
7		thesubmissions of my friend, Mr. Silver.
8		I want an opportunity to cross-examine Mr.
9		McKenzie on those materials, and if we
10		can't do it at this current sitting, then
11		we will have to make another time to do it
12		later.
13		
10		
14	BY MR. SILVER:	
	BY MR. SILVER: 3071.	Q. Okay. So, let's carry on then.
14	3071.	Q. Okay. So, let's carry on then. broke you were going to look at the
14 15	3071. When we	
14 15 16	3071. When we transcri	broke you were going to look at the
14 15 16 17	3071. When we transcri suggeste	broke you were going to look at the opt to see whether I had it right when I
14 15 16 17 18	3071. When we transcri suggeste February	broke you were going to look at the opt to see whether I had it right when I ed to you that your position under oath on
14 15 16 17 18 19	3071. When we transcri suggeste February in the N	broke you were going to look at the pt to see whether I had it right when I ed to you that your position under oath on 7 3rd and 8th was that your first involvement
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	3071. When we transcri suggeste February in the N '06. Ar	broke you were going to look at the opt to see whether I had it right when I ed to you that your position under oath on or 3rd and 8th was that your first involvement Welson Barbados litigation was in the fall of
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	3071. When we transcri suggeste February in the N '06. An before,	broke you were going to look at the opt to see whether I had it right when I ed to you that your position under oath on or 3rd and 8th was that your first involvement Welson Barbados litigation was in the fall of and I was using your dockets in May of '06 and
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	3071. When we transcri suggeste February in the N '06. Ar before, mistaker	broke you were going to look at the pt to see whether I had it right when I ed to you that your position under oath on of 3rd and 8th was that your first involvement Welson Barbados litigation was in the fall of ad I was using your dockets in May of '06 and to suggest to you that you were just

1		claim that you said you first got involved in five
2		or six months later. So, am I right, sir, that when
3		you gave evidence under oath on February 3rd and 8th
4		about when your first involvement, that has proven
5		to be false?
6		A. I will expand on
7	3072.	Q. Why don't you answer my question
8		first?
9		A. I don't consider it to be false.
10		But
11	3073.	Q. You just agree that it is not
12		accurate?
13		A. Well, remember a lot of things have
14		come to my attention to refresh my memory in the
15		meantime.
16	3074.	Q. So it was false, and now that you
17		have seen things that refresh your memory, you can
18		admit that it was false at the time you said it?
19		A. Well, I don't want to quibble.
20	3075.	Q. You don't want to quibble.
21		A. It is incorrect. Incorrect is the
22		word. I am just saying that
23	3076.	Q. I will take "incorrect".
24		A. Requires explanation, perhaps, now
25		that I have seen the rest of it and had my memory

1 refreshed. 3077. 2 Q. Okay, thank you. We are moving on, then, to the next page of the account of May 18th. 3 And on page 6 you will see there is some asterisk 4 explanation notes. 5 Sorry? 6 Α. 7 3078. We were on the May 18th account. Q. 8 Α. Thank you. We were looking at docket entries on 9 3079. Ο. 10 the 5th page in the account. Now I would like to 11 turn to the 6th page. Thank you. 12 Α. 13 3080. Ο. You will see that there is a 14 disbursement pay Wanphen Panna, an invoice for Agency, computer related Internet server. What was 15 16 Wanphen Panna doing? We know that she got paid some 17 \$175,000. 18 I explained it. I can't expand much Α. 19 on what I explained to Mr. Roman. 20 3081. Ο. What did you explain to Mr. Roman? 21 Re-explain it to me. Well, I explained it and I don't 22 Α. 23 want to read it back and you are the one that says I 24 am taking too long. I can't expand on what I said. 3082. 25 Q. I am going to suggest to you, sir,

1		that the wife of Best was rendering third party
2		services to a file that Allard was the client and
3		Allard was paying for. Do you agree with that?
4		That is what this seems to
5		A. Allard is paying for the services of
6		this person.
7	3083.	Q. Of Wanphen Panna?
8		A. We agree.
9	3084.	Q. And the work that Wanphen Panna was
10		doing was in relation to internet services and
11		research relating to Kingsland?
12		A. It was.
13	3085.	Q. Did Allard know that you were paying
14		out amounts to Best's wife? Did he know who Wanphen
15		Panna was?
16		A. Doubtful.
17	3086.	Q. So, you didn't tell your own client
18		that the guy that you entered intowhen you were
19		talking to Allard, you didn't say, "Hey Peter, do
20		you know that you entered into an agreement with
21		Best to incorporate a company become involved in
22		this litigation, you should know his wifeI have
23		retained his wife and she is providing third party
24		services that she is billing and you are paying
25		for"? Allard wouldn't have known that?

1		A. Not specifically.
2	3087.	Q. Did Allard know that NIS was Best?
3		Did you tell him that?
4		A. I don't recall.
5	3088.	Q. Well, do you believe that Allard
6		knew that he was paying amounts to the very guy that
7		he entered into a contract and sold half of the
8		upside to? And was apparently loaned money to? I
9		guess he was loaning money to Best to pay himself.
10		Did Allard know all that?
11		A. He knew what was being done and was
12		happy with it. If we get into specifics of who did
13		what and all that stuff, it would be more like he
14		would make a suggestion maybe. "How about we make a
15		movie?" And would never ask another question. I
16		would turn it over to the teams of people and stuff
17		like that.
18	3089.	Q. So, he didn't know that part of the
19		money he was sending to you was being paid out to
20		Best and his wife for third party services on the
21		file?
22		A. He has all these accountants, and I
23		am just saying I think he just okays the bill
24		because he is happy with how things are going. So,
25		the answer

1	3090.	Q. Sir, he didn't know?
2		A. I can't say whether he did or not,
3		but I would be surprised if he paid attention to
4		that details or such like that.
5	3091.	Q. ThenI am not going to take you
6		through every account, but through June and July,
7		and you can flip through the accounts if you want,
8		it seems to be a lot more of the same. In other
9		words, regular communications with John Knox and
10		Jane Goddard, right?
11		A. Agreed.
12	3092.	Q. And regular conversations with
13		Nathan?
14		A. Agreed.
15	3093.	Q. And regular entries with respect to
16		blogging?
17		A. Agreed.
18	3094.	Q. And communications with bloggers?
19		A. Agreed.
20	3095.	Q. In particular communications that
21		you were having with bloggers? Right?
22		A. Agreed.
23	3096.	Q. Who is Winston Best? His name shows
24		up in the September 25th account. In particular an
25		August 24th entry on the September 25th account.

1		Α.	I don't recall. He might have been
2		a lawyer or an	accountant.
3	3097.	Q.	Is it any relation to Donald Best?
4		Α.	I am not sure, but I don't believe
5		so. I think a	different race
6	3098.	Q.	What?
7		Α.	No.
8	3099.	Q.	They are a different race?
9		Α.	Well, I am just
10	3100.	Q.	That would be one indicator.
11		Α.	I am just sayingI am not 100
12		percent sure.	
13	3101.	Q.	You are not 100 percent sure?
14		Α.	Come on. Anyway, no, I don't know
15		that they are	related.
16	3102.	Q.	Who is Marnie?
17		Α.	Another Allard staff or person.
18	3103.	Q.	Then, in the October 20th account
19		there was an O	ctober 19th entry,
20		"E	-mails to and from PA, Justice Farley,
21		JG, J	K"
22		What were you	communicating to Justice Farley about
23		in respect of	Knox and Kingsland Estates?
24		Α.	Well, we established earlier when
25		this started,	always a possibility that we would

1		arbitrate, litigate, blah, blah, blah, but the
2		priority was to make a deal. Justice Farley
3		actually wasn'tI think he had retired. I didn't
4		communicate with Justice Farley, but he had gone to
5		a law firm and I think he is a great problem solver.
6		A lot of respect for him that way. And I conferred
7		with him to see if he had some views and could help
8		get a deal made everybody would make money on rather
9		than fight.
10	3104.	Q. Then, October 27thjust let me see
11		something here. Does anybody have Justice
12		Shaughnessy's Reasons and Jurisdiction Motion here?
13		Was that marked as an exhibit to anything?
14		MR. RANKING: As a separatethere was
15		a separate book that was filed for the
16		purpose of the cross motion that deals with
17		all the endorsements.
18		MS. MORSE: The book of reasons.
19	3105.	MR. SILVER: But nobody has it here?
20		MR. RANKING: I don't believe so.
21		MS. MORSE: Do you have a copy of that?
22	3106.	MR. SILVER: Can I see that?
23		MS. MORSE: Of course.
24	3107.	MR. SILVER: This is the
25		supplementaryright. I would like to

1		look at the November 27th account, '06.
2		MR. KRAMER: Okay, we have got it.
3		
4	BY MR.	SILVER:
5	3108.	Q. Sir, you will see an entry for
6		October 27th,
7		"Calls, drafting for derivative action
8		and reviewing transcripts"
9		And then the next day,
10		"Draft derivative action
11		insufficience"
12		What derivative action were you drafting in October
13		of '06?
14		A. The way I work is, I am always
15		drafting stuff in parallel. I was working on an
16		arbitration brief, a derivative. Any possibility
17		that could, if we had to getif we couldn't make a
18		deal, couldn't bang people's heads into. So, that
19		is the way I do it.
20	3109.	Q. Sir, can you answer my question now?
21		A. I don't have a recollection of
22		exactly what it was, but I know what a derivative
23		action is.
24	3110.	Q. Well, let me help you. Am I right,
25		sir, that in late 2006 a derivative action was

1		commenced in Barbados against a number of the
2		parties including my clients, Richard Ivan Cox,
3		Gerard Cox, Alan Cox, Kingsland, the Attorney
4		General of Barbados and Mr. Ranking's client,
5		PricewaterhouseCoopers, for leave to bring a
6		derivative action in the name of Kingsland against
7		the Attorney General for compensation for the
8		compulsory acquisition of certain lands in
9		Kingsland? That was the claim you were drafting in
10		October, 2006. So, it was a claim that was actually
11		issued in Barbados?
12		A. Could have been.
13	3111.	Q. Right. And so, the very claims in
14		Barbados that Justice Shaughnessy found were the
15		same or similar to the claim advanced in Ontario,
16		you had drafted. Because he specifically mentions
17		suit number 2141 of 2006, which is the derivative
18		action that you drafted, right?
19		A. I would have assisted Mr. Shepherd.
20		I mean, he isI can't bring an action in Barbados.
21	3112.	Q. Right, but you drafted the action
22		that Shepherd issued that Shaughnessy subsequently
23		found to be the same or similar to the action that
24		you were advancing in Ontario, right?
25		A. I think it is the same one.

1 3113. Q. Right. And the same for the 2 Oppression action that you were...there are docket entries on December 20th account where you seem to 3 be drafting the Oppression action. That is another 4 action in Barbados that Justice Shaughnessy found to 5 be the same or similar to the action in Ontario, 6 7 right? 8 Α. I assisted Mr. Shepherd in drafting these, no doubt about that. 9 Okay. And then, there is the 10 3114. Ο. 11 February 19th account that I would like to spend some time on. Do you have it in front of you? 12 13 Α. Yes. 14 3115. Q. Do you agree with me that this is the account in the form that it was delivered to 15 Peter Allard? 16 17 A. Must be. It has got my 18 signature...it might have been redrafted, but not 19 the major... 20 3116. Q. Close enough. 21 Α. There is a digit at some place or 22 something. 23 3117. Q. Yes, it is paragraph 18 of your 24 April 23rd affidavit. MR. KRAMER: Okay, got it. 25

2 3118. Q. I take it from...do you agree with me that paragraph 20 is inaccurate? 3 I don't think so. 4 Α. 5 3119. Q. Or was supposed to be. Do you agree with me that notwithstanding that everything was 6 7 supposed to be docketed to the Nelson Barbados file 8 once the Ontario litigation commenced, that is not what happened? 9 10 Α. There were cross-overs. 11 3120. Q. There weren't cross-overs. There was a continued docketing directly in respect of the 12 13 Ontario litigation to the Peter Allard file after 14 the litigation was issued, right? I think that is correct. 15 Α. 16 3121. Ο. In fact, we had seen through the 17 last hour or two, in looking at all the accounts in 543, that the contemplation of the Ontario action 18 19 arose from your very first involvement in '05, and 20 continued to be a subject matter including 21 discussions with Cox about settling, that you 22 docketed in 543 and billed Allard and Allard paid for it? 23 24 I don't agree with that. In my Α. 25 thinking...

1

BY MR. SILVER:

1	3122.	Q. Well, we just went through all the
2		dockets and you confirmed it.
3		A. In my thinking the new file was sort
4		of focused on the Ontario action issued and getting
5		going. You talked about that before about making
6		sure, in case there need to be docketing or taxation
7		or something like that, and I agreed with that.
8	3123.	Q. Well, anyways, let's look at this
9		February 19th account in detail. January 18th you
10		have got,
11		"Calls from Goddard and Alair Shepherd.
12		Review plans laid out with JG, JK"
13		That is all about the Ontario action, right? More
14		than likely.
15		A. They would be interspersed.
16	3124.	Q. Then the 21st,
17		"Call from PA. Review his draft
18		documents and reply e-mail"
19		Is that his comments on the draft Statement of
20		Claim?
21		A. I don't recall.
22	3125.	Q. You don't have any of these e-mails.
23		I am not asking you for production because you say
24		you don't have anything. You are going to check
25		your files and see what you have?

1		A. I don't keep e-mails. I keep
2		selective or I might have excerpts.
3	3126.	Q. January 24th it says,
4		"Calls with AS [that is Alair Shepherd]
5		and Jane Goddard re updates and strategy
6		for February 5th"
7		I take it February 5th was the day that was
8		earmarked to issue the claim? Because I think the
9		first claim was issued on the 5th?
10		A. Okay.
11	3127.	Q. "Research re new claim. Final
12		draft and possible avenues for service,
13		blogging, call with Nathan"
14		That is all in respect of the Ontario action? At
15		least the drafting new claim and possible avenues
16		for service?
17		A. Likely, yes.
18	3128.	Q. Right. And you travelled to
19		Barbados. The very next day, the 5th,
20		"Research abuse of process and prepare
21		for briefing of Alair tomorrow"
22		MR. KRAMER: What day, February 5th?
23	3129.	MR. SILVER: January 25th.
24		MR. KRAMER: Twenty-fifth.
25		

25

1 BY MR. SILVER:

2 3130. Q. And I suggest, sir, that you knew that you might be facing an abuse of process claim 3 after you issued the Ontario Statement of Claim? 4 5 You were at least concerned about that, right? Α. I don't recall. 6 7 3131. You were...actually, your docket...a Q. 8 fair reading of your docket would indicate that at a minimum you had enough of a concern about that to 9 10 have the issue researched, right? 11 Α. Or I was briefing Mr. Shepherd... 3132. 12 Q. Somebody was... 13 Α. I can't remember what it was. 14 3133. Q. Somebody was concerned about an abuse of process attack that might be coming upon 15 16 issuance of the Ontario Statement of Claim, and you 17 were researching... I don't recall. 18 Α. 19 3134. Q. You can't deny that, right? 20 Α. Let's agree when I don't recall that 21 I can't deny it either. 22 3135. Q. This work that you are doing on the 23 new Statement of Claim is for Allard. That is why 24 you billed it to him and that is why he paid it, 25 right?

That is accurate. The plaintiff was 1 Α. a company. You know the whole story. 2 3136. I know the whole, certainly. 3 Ο. Plaintiff was a company, but you were actually 4 working for Allard, right? 5 Α. Both of them. 6 7 3137. Q. And you were also working for 8 Goddard, John Knox, Kathy Davis and Marjorie Ilma Knox because the rights that Allard had derived from 9 them, right? 10 I wouldn't go that far. 11 Α. 3138. Pretty close. 12 Q. 13 Α. I mean, Allard and Best wanted their 14 money back. These other people may have had other agendas. I am saying I wouldn't go that far. It 15 16 developed a cooperation strategy. 17 3139. Q. We are going to come to the 18 cooperation strategy and agreement. In fact, they 19 received money for their cooperation, right? 20 Α. You already asked me that. 21 3140. Ο. I did? 22 Α. What the money was for? 23 3141. No, we will come to it probably Q. 24 tomorrow now, but it was clear that the money was in 25 furtherance of the cooperation agreement that you

1		entered into with them. You don't accept that? I
2		will take you there.
3		A. I will try to follow you tomorrow.
4	3142.	Q. Yes, tomorrow is fine.
5		A. I am getting foggy here. Not my
6		good time of day.
7	3143.	Q. Well, you were the one who wanted to
8		stay until
9		A. I know, I am just saying if I had a
10		half an hour and a bun or something, I would be in
11		better shape.
12	3144.	Q. I need a half an hour and a nap.
13		A. Yes, I am just saying this time of
14		day I fade.
15	3145.	Q. Well, you let me know if you are too
16		weak to continue.
17		A. No, no, I am just saying give me a
18		bun and half an hour and I will stay
19	3146.	Q. Well, we are only staying for
20		another 45 minutes.
21		MR. KRAMER: Actually, Mr. Epstein has
22		asked us to end at 6:00.
23		MR. EPSTEIN: If you want to go onI
24		will have to leave but if you guys want to
25		continue on that is fine.

1 3147. MR. SILVER: Okay good, thank you. 2 BY MR. SILVER: 3 3148. In any event, whether you were 4 Q. 5 drafting this claim for everybody including John Knox, Jane Goddard, the Knox family, you were 6 7 certainly in regular communication with them 8 throughout the years preceding the issuance of the Statement of Claim? 9 I think we established that. 10 Α. 11 3149. Q. And you were seeking their input and you wanted their clearance and their signoff on the 12 13 Statement of Claim before it got issued, correct? There are a lot of facts in there 14 Α. which required...well, you have got to be careful. 15 16 3150. Ο. Right. And you were making sure 17 that you were careful. And then you are in...on January 26th you are in Barbados and you, 18 "...Meet at AS's office [that is Alair 19 20 Shepherd] and arrange for service of 21 process. Calls with Miami lawyers and JG and JK..." 22 23 What were you calling Miami lawyers about in January of 2007? 24 25 Α. I don't recall, but I know in a

1		period in there that threatsI may have the timing
2		wrong. Okay, I don't recall.
3	3151.	Q. You don't recall?
4		A. I consulted lawyers in Miami about a
5		lot of stuff.
6	3152.	Q. Well, what did you consult lawyers
7		in Miami about in respect of this matter in January
8		of 2007?
9		A. I don't recall.
10	3153.	Q. I am going to suggest to you, sir,
11		that the plan, issue and action in Ontario was
12		connected to a plan to launch or have activity in
13		respect of the same action, the same subject matter
14		in Miami. And so you were calling Miami lawyers to
15		coordinate what was going on in Ontario with what
16		was planned for Miami, right?
17		A. I am not sure, what do you mean by
18		"activity"?
19	3154.	Q. Well, as it turns out, the creation
20		of a trust within a month or two of issuing the
21		action. And I would suggest to you, ultimately,
22		this declaration for declaratory relief that you
23		attached as an exhibit to your April 23rd affidavit.
24		It all comes out of the same strategy or plan.
25		Right?

1		A. I really can't recall why I
2		contacted Miami lawyers, except to sayKeltruth
3		was there, attacks on Keltruth could be a
4		possibility.
5	3155.	Q. Sir, you know what? I am going to
6		do you a favour. Before you make things up, let's
7		look at some more of the dockets, because it wasn't
8		about the Keltruth blog
9		A. I am trying to help you. I am
10		saying focus, and I am goingbut activity in
11		parallel, I don't really understand what you are
12		saying.
13	3156.	Q. Well, we will come to it. So, you
14		can't tell me withoutyou don't know what you were
15		calling Miami lawyers
16		A. That is how this started. I said I
17		don't recall and I was trying to help you.
18	3157.	Q. January 28th. Read through this
19		with me, sir, please.
20		A. I am listening.
21		MR. KRAMER: January 28th?
22		THE DEPONENT: Yes, I have got it.
23		
24	BY MR.	SILVER:
25	3158.	Q. "Call with PA. Final read-

1		through of Canadian action for
2		accuracy"
3		That is the Statement of Claim that got issued,
4		right, here in Ontario?
5		A. Yes.
6	3159.	Q. The next day,
7		"Redraft Statement of Claim and consider
8		possible new parties. Call with John, Jane
9		Goddard, review check and update claim"
10		Sorry, that is Sunny Ware. So, on the 28th and the
11		29th you are still drafting the claim and talking to
12		Jane Goddard about it, right?
13		A. My recollection it was John Knox.
14	3160.	Q. Well, it says "call with JG". You
15		can't remember?
16		A. I don't recall, exactly.
17	3161.	Q. And then January 30th you actually
18		travelled to Miami, "Calls to lawyers". You don't
19		remember who you called in Miami? You have to
20		answer for the record.
21		A. I don't recall.
22	3162.	Q. And then it says, "Call with PA", we
23		know who that is.
24		MR. RANKING: It wouldn't have been
25		anybody other than Broad and Cassel.

BY MR. SILVER:

3163. 2 Q. Well, we are going to get there. "... Prepare for meetings with lawyers 3 finalizing Canadian claim. E-mail from 4 AS..." 5 You see that on the 30th? 6 7 A. Yes, so... 8 3164. Q. So, you are preparing for a meeting 9 with lawyers in Miami for the next day and 10 finalizing the Canadian claim, right? On the 30th? 11 Α. 3165. 12 Q. Yes. 13 Α. Okay. 14 3166. Q. And then on the 31st you, "...Meet and brief Mike Dribin..." 15 16 Mike Dribin is the lawyer at Broad and Cassel, 17 correct? 18 He is a lawyer at Broad and Cassel. Α. 3167. 19 Q. He is a lawyer who is now acting for Kathy Davis in this Probate Division action that you 20 attach as Exhibit B to your April 23rd affidavit, 21 22 right? 23 Α. I think Mark Raymond is the 24 litigator. 3168. They are both on it. 25 Q.

1

1 Α. Okay. Dribin just moved law firms a month 2 3169. Q. ago, and they both stayed on it, right? 3 Α. Okay. 4 5 3170. Q. So, why are you briefing Mike Dribin on January 31st if the plan for activity in Miami 6 7 wasn't connected with the plan for activity in 8 Ontario? Dribin, Jane, Kathy? 9 Α. 10 3171. Ο. It says, "...Meet and brief with Mike Dribin and 11 later with Jane and Kathy..." 12 13 Right, that is the entry I am talking about. And my 14 question is, why were you meeting and briefing Mike Dribin if not because what you had planned for Miami 15 16 was connected to what was planned for Ontario? 17 Α. I don't recall. 18 3172. Did Broad and Cassel review the Ο. 19 Canadian claim and provide you with comments on it? 20 Α. Doubtful. But I don't recall. 21 3173. Ο. Do you have a Broad and Cassel file? 22 I noted in Exhibit 14 there is a file folder that is labelled "Mike Dribin", so we will see. But do you 23 24 have a Broad and Cassel file? 25 Α. I don't recall. He was a lawyer for

1 the family because of an estate plan for Marjorie. 2 3174. Q. Exactly. So, why are you meeting him to finalize the Canadian plan? That is exactly 3 my question. If he was the lawyer just for the 4 trust and for the family, why were you meeting with 5 him to finalize the Canadian claim? 6 7 MR. KRAMER: Where does it say that? 8 BY MR. SILVER: 9 January 31st you travel to Miami, 10 3175. Ο. 11 you call lawyers, "...Call with PA. Prepare for meetings 12 with lawyers finalizing Canadian claim..." 13 14 And then the next day you meet and brief with Mike Dribin, and later with Jane and Kathy. So, are you 15 16 suggesting to me that your meeting with Mike Dribin 17 had nothing to do with the Canadian claim? You are not suggesting that? 18 19 Α. I don't recall him being involved in 20 the Canadian claim. 21 3176. I'm sure you don't, but that is what Ο. 22 the document indicates. 23 Well, you are taking the commas out. Α. 24 But anyway, whatever. 25 3177. Q. So, do you have a file that has

Broad and Cassel... I mean we see in here that you 1 2 sent them retainer monies, I am going to come to that. Allard paid them a \$50,000 retainer as 3 recently as late '09. Are you aware of that? That 4 5 is \$50,000 that went through you, your trust account. You are not aware of that? 6 I wouldn't argue. I mean a trust 7 Α. 8 account is what it is. Which is money comes in and gets fired off in all directions, that is for sure. 9 3178. Q. So, that 50,000 that was sent in 10 11 '09, that is a retainer in respect of the application for declaratory relief, right? That you 12 13 say in your affidavit you are vaguely aware of. 14 Α. I don't recall, because you are being vague. I mean, show me all the stuff and... 15 16 3179. Ο. I will, I will. I will get to it. 17 I was hoping to short circuit it but that is not possible with this amount of detail. On February 18 19 7th...we see February 6th, 20 "...Seeing to service of claim..." 21 That is the Ontario action, right? Right? 22 Α. Must be. 23 3180. Q. And then February 7th you are, 24 "...Researching conspiracy, UN convention 25 and Berne Convention..."

/R

And then you have an entry, 1 "...Meet with JG and JK to outline Miami 2 plan and challenges..." 3 This is the day that you are issuing the Statement 4 of Claim in Ontario. Mr. McKenzie, what was the 5 Miami plan? 6 February, '07, I don't recall. 7 Α. 8 3181. Q. You don't recall? Were you 9 contemplating starting a parallel action in Miami as against some or all of the defendants that you were 10 11 suing in Ontario? 12 Α. Was I? 13 3182. Ο. You or the client. Or the Knoxes. 14 What was the Miami plan? You can't remember? I don't recall. 15 Α. What was being discussed with 16 3183. Q. 17 Goddard and Knox in February of '07 with respect to Miami? You can't recall? 18 In February of '07 I can't recall. 19 Α. 20 MR. RANKING: Will you make inquiries of 21 Mr. Dribin and advise? 22 THE DEPONENT: No. 23 MR. RANKING: Make inquiries of Mr. 24 Raymond... 25 THE DEPONENT: No, you have already

1		written to him, Mr. Ranking, and back a few	
2		times.	/R
3	3184.	MR. SILVER: What about this lawyer	
4		Kelly, will you make inquiries of him and	
5		advise whether he knows what the Miami plan	
6		was that was being considered at that time?	
7		THE DEPONENT: You can ask him.	/R
8	3185.	MR. SILVER: Okay, so it is a refusal.	
9		MR. RANKING: Is there a refusal on Mr.	
10		McKenzie to inquire of Mr. Dribin or Mr.	
11		Raymond as to the Miami plans?	
12			
13	BY MR. SILVER:		
14	3186.	Q. Or Kelly, is another lawyer. You	
15	know wh	o Kelly is?	
16		A. John Kelly.	
17	3187.	Q. Yes, he was a litigation lawyer in	
18	Miami t	hat gave you an opinion?	
19		A. I don't recall an opinion but I	
20	recall	consulting.	
21	3188.	Q. So, you won't inquire of Dribin,	
22	Raymond	or Kelly and advise what they were consulted	
23	on in 2	007? What they were consulted on by McKenzie	
24	in 2007	?	
25		MR. RANKING: And their understanding of	

		K.W. MCKENZIE 000
1		the Miami plan?
2		MR. KRAMER: They are not mentioned in
3		the same docket as the Miami plan, though.
4	3189.	MR. SILVER: Yes, I know, but when you
5		read these dockets, the natural conclusion
6		is that they were the lawyers that were
7		consulted to implement the Miami plan,
8		whatever it was, so they may have knowledge
9		of what the plans for Miamiand Miami
10		plan shouldn't be capital M, capital P. It
11		should be smallerlower case. Or the
12		plans for activity in Miami. So, he has
13		refused to do that. February 8th there
14		is
15		MR. RANKING: Just before you go on, I
16		am also going to ask for an undertaking to
17		see production of the file of each of those
18		individuals and the file of Broad and
19		Cassel with respect to the very docket
20		entries upon which Mr. Silver has examined.
21		MR. KRAMER: Surely there is no power,
22		either in Mr. McKenzie, or even the court
23		to
24		MR. RANKING: I totally disagree with
25		that, Mr. Kramer, because the reality is

1		when you look at the dockets in their
2		entirety and who, in fact, retained the
3		Broad and Cassel firm, it is quite clear
4		the Broad and Cassel firm was retained by
5		Mr. McKenzie. The relationship is with Mr.
6		McKenzie.
7		THE DEPONENT: I don't agree with that.
8		MR. KRAMER: But subject to us debating
9		that further, the documents you are looking
10		for are outside of the jurisdiction. How
11		could any orderhow could the court
12	3190.	MR. SILVER: All that Mr. Ranking is
13		asking is that Mr. McKenzie call Broad and
14		Cassel and call Mike Dribin at his new firm
15		and say, "Can you please provide me with a
16		copy of your file relating to activity with
17		me in and following January, 2007?" In
18		which case, there is no need for court
19		orders or special letters rogatory. Broad
20		and Cassel will give McKenzie the file and
21		you will produce it to us.
22		MR. KRAMER: Well, maybe they would,
23		maybe they wouldn't. Mr. McKenzie is not
24		agreeing to do it. I don't think it is a
25		requirement that he do it. But

1		anywaysyou have asked the question, it
2		is clear.
3		
4	BY MR. SILVER:	
5	3191.	Q. We are requesting that Mr. McKenzie
6	requests	Broad and Cassel's file re activity with
7	McKenzie	e in and following January, 2007 as reflected
8	in accou	ants dated February 19th, 2007 and following.
9	And you	are refusing.
10		A. Just to be clear, they didn't act
11	for me,	and so you have the equivalent right to
12	contact	them as I do.
13	3192.	Q. But you know that that is a dead
14	end. We	e are going to contact them and they are
15	going to	o tell us to "F off", excuse my language.
16		A. As they might tell me.
17	3193.	Q. Well, you have got a better chance
18	to get i	t if you are asking for it than if we are.
19		A. Whatever.
20		MR. RANKING: Mr. McKenzie, do you
21		dispute that you are, in fact, the
22		individual who selected and retained Mr.
23		Dribin of the Broad and Cassel firm?
24		THE DEPONENT: I did not retain Mr.
25		Dribin.

/R

1		MR. RANKING: Let's deal with them one
2		at a time. Did you select Mr. Dribin?
3		THE DEPONENT: What do you mean,
4		"select"?
5		MR. RANKING: Were you the individual
6		who identified Mr. Dribin as the individual
7		from whom you would seek counsel in Miami?
8	3194.	MR. SILVER: It is in the dockets. Are
9		you going to answer that question?
10		THE DEPONENT: I am having trouble
11		understanding it. So, I'm saying select,
12		identify a lawyer as Mr. Dribin. That is
13		somebody else's lawyer.
14	3195.	MR. SILVER: Let's
15		THE DEPONENT: And spend the money for
16		Allard is what I admit. That is as far as
17		I can go.
18	3196.	MR. SILVER: Just hang on. Let's look
19		at the March 23rd account. Keep your
20		finger on February 19th, because we are
21		going to come back to it, but the next
22		account March 23rd and go to the U.S. trust
23		account statement.
24		

25 BY MR. SILVER:

1	3197.	Q. And again, this is in the Peter
2		Allard file, not the Nelson Barbados file. And so
3		am I right, as I read this, that \$12,490 came in,
4		which was 12,500 less a \$10 wire transfer fee, of
5		which you sent \$2,500 to Broad and Cassel as a
6		retainer?
7		A. Yes.
8	3198.	Q. Yes.
9		A. So Mr. Allard's money was sent to
10		Broad and Cassel.
11	3199.	Q. Who was Broad and Cassel acting for?
12		A. Kathy Davis, the trustit was an
13		estate plan type of thing, as I recall.
14	3200.	Q. It was an estate plan kind of thing
15		that you arranged and paid for through monies that
16		came through your trust account that originated with
17		Peter Allard, right?
18		A. Out of the funds that came to me, I
19		was directed to send some to Broad and Cassel
20	3201.	Q. No, in fact
21		A. Just a second.
22	3202.	Q the funds came to you to pay
23		Miami lawyers. That is what it says:
24		"Receive from Peter Allard U.S. funds
25		retainer for Miami lawyers"

/R

1		A. Yes, and Peter Allard would say,
2		"Out of the money you have got there, send it to"
3	3203.	Q. No, I think what happened was you
4		told Allard, "I need money to retain lawyers in the
5		United States. Please send some," and he did, and
6		you sent it to the lawyers in the States?
7		A. No, I didn't retain the lawyers.
8		The family that was trying to set up this estate
9	3204.	Q. Well, can you produce the Broad and
10	0201.	Cassel retainer letter? We will see who retained
11		them. Make inquiries of Kathy Davis or whoever it
12		is and produce the Broad and Cassel retainer letter.
13		MR. KRAMER: Well, I don't think he has
14		to do that. Do you have the Broad and
15		Cassel retainer letter? He doesn't have
16		it.
17	3205.	MR. SILVER: So that is a refusal to
18		inquire of Kathy Davis and get it?
19		MR. KRAMER: Right.
20		THE DEPONENT: There may be a
21		privilegeanyway, yes.
22		
23	BY MR.	SILVER :
24	3206.	Q. And then this trust account also
25		says that money went to Sacher, Zelman, Hartman,

1 Paul and Beiley. Who are they? They gave an opinion letter. Who were they? 2 Well, they are lawyers in Florida. 3 Α. 3207. Right. They are lawyers in Florida 4 Q. 5 that you... I recall the quy's name is Richard 6 Α. 7 Zelman. That is why I am saying this, and I think...I can't remember. 8 3208. Q. Well, let me suggest to you that you 9 10 were interviewing lawyers in Miami to find a 11 suitable counsel to launch an action in Miami similar to the action that was being launched in 12 13 Ontario. 14 Α. That is not correct, saying that Michael Dribin was an estate lawyer or a trust 15 16 lawyer. He was doing a family plan and I believe 17 identified, or somebody identified Zelman as being a guy that could do...make sure Peter Allard's 18 19 security he had in Barbados was translated to...with 20 the shares, which as you know, were transferred to 21 the trust somewhere in there. 22 3209. Q. Did you get a copy of Zelman's 23 opinion letter? 24 A. I don't recall. 25 3210. Q. Can you make inquiries of Kathy

1	Davis d	or otherwise search your record and produce
2	the Zel	man opinion letter referred to in the trust
3	stateme	ent for the March 23rd, 2007 account?
4		MR. KRAMER: Let's take them one at a
5		time. Is there any possibility that you
6		have the Zelman opinion letter, such that a
7		search of your records would make any
8		sense?
9		THE DEPONENT: Well, it is in the file,
10		but I
11		MR. KRAMER: No, your records. He is
12		not asking about the firm records.
13		THE DEPONENT: I don'tI can't imagine
14		I have a copy of an opinion letter from
15		them.
16		MR. KRAMER: He says he doesn't have it,
17		so there is no sense searching for it and
18		we are not going to ask Kathy Davis for it.
19	3211.	MR. SILVER: Well, I don't agree with
20		that. I don't agree that because he says
21		he doesn't have it, there is no sense in
22		searching for it because he may not think
23		he has it, but he might find it. And in
24		any event, I am also asking that you get it
25		from

/R

/R

1 BY MR. SILVER:

2 3212. Q. Who was Zelman's client? Allard, 3 presumably. I... 4 Α. 3213. 5 Q. Allard was paying him. ... think he is a UCC lawyer, and 6 Α. 7 therefore I am thinking he put the security on the 8 shares after they were transferred to the trust. Q. He is a U.S. attorney. He was a UCC 9 3214. 10 grad who was down in Miami? No, sorry. Uniform Commercial Code. 11 Α. 12 Like, he would be a... 13 3215. Q. I don't care. I don't know why that 14 is relevant. Who was his client, Allard? Yes, it would have been Allard. 15 Α. 16 3216. Q. So you shouldn't inquire of Kathy 17 Davis. Inquire of Allard and produce the Zelman 18 opinion letter. MR. KRAMER: Well, I don't see why we 19 20 have to get that. MR. SILVER: So it is a refusal? 21 3217. 22 MR. KRAMER: It is a refusal. 23 THE DEPONENT: Enough work to do. 24 3218. MR. SILVER: And then just carrying this 25 through, I want to look at the next

1	account, the April 20th account. Gerry has
2	got a question.
3	MR. RANKING: Just beforebecause I
4	want to be fair to you because I don't
5	accept your answer to the extent that I got
6	one. I had asked you if you were
7	responsible for selecting Mr. Dribin as
8	counsel. And to be fair to you, I am going
9	to take you to the second page of the
10	February 19th account where there is a
11	docket entry at the top of the second page
12	by Ms. Ware:
13	"Searching to locate names of attorneys,
14	law firms in Miami who specialize in wills
15	and trusts. E-mailed coordinates to
16	KWM"
17	Does that refresh your memory to the fact
18	you instructed Ms. Ware to identify names
19	of U.S. counsel?
20	THE DEPONENT: That's the same thing as
21	the blogging. It would be, "Find some
22	lawyers in Miami." In other words, these
23	folks needed an estate lawyer. I
24	identified a UCC lawyer. They need a
25	garbage collectorI mean, in other words,

1		research are us, if you see what I mean.
2		MR. RANKING: Right, and she provided
3		you with a list of names and you were the
4		individual that selected Mr. Dribin and
5		provided that name to Mr. Allard?
6	3219.	MR. SILVER: Gerry, it is worse than
7		that. If you go to February 12th
8		MR. RANKING: I will get there in a
9		minute. Is that not the case, Mr.
10		McKenzie? Your firm was actively
11		involved
12		THE DEPONENT: To identify
13		MR. RANKING: I will ask the question.
14		Your firm was actively involved in
15		researching and identifying counsel for Mr.
16		Allard in Miami, correct?
17		THE DEPONENT: Identifying and
18		researching, yes.
19		MR. RANKING: Right, and after you
20		identifiedand I take it you were the
21		individual who identified and recommended
22		Mr. Dribin to Mr. Peter Allard, correct?
23		THE DEPONENT: It is Kathy Davis, as I
24		recall, that selected and retained this
25		guy.

1		MR. RANKING: You were the individual
2		who recommended him?
3		THE DEPONENT: You can take a horse to
4		water, so to speak, and they have to drink.
5		MR. RANKING: And if I take you to the
6		entry on February the 12th you, in fact,
7		were the individual who travelled to Miami
8		and, in fact, conducted the interviews?
9	3220.	MR. SILVER: Well, he prepared for them
10		on the 12th and conducted them on the 13th.
11		MR. RANKING: Is that correct?
12	3221.	MR. SILVER: Yes. Well, that is what
13		his dockets show, if you go to the next
14		page. On the 13th he meets with
15		litigators. That is not Dribin. Is that
16		right?
17		THE DEPONENT: I met with lots of
18		lawyers and flushed out whether they had
19		the talent. For instance, you don't use a
20		litigator to do an estate. Once a guy
21		knows an estate, then they interviewed and
22		retained him.
23		MR. RANKING: But the reality is that
24		Ms. Davis or Mr. Allard retained you and
25		were relying upon you for your

1		recommendation with respect to the
2		selection of counsel in Miami. Isn't that
3		fair?
4		THE DEPONENT: Identify, yes. Recommend
5		or cull out down to a short list, yes.
6		That would be my job, but I didn't do the
7		selection or the retaining, which is, I
8		think, the word you were using.
9		
10	BY MR. SILVER	:
11	3222.	Q. You drafted the retainer agreements,
12	though.	Feb 14th:
13		"Retainer agreements with"
14		A. I drafted the retainer agreement by
15	Dribin?	
16	3223.	Q. Not Dribin, probably the litigators.
17	It says	:
18		"Retainer agreements with two
19		litigators. E-mailed to PA"
20		A. I can't believe I drafted it, or the
21	retaine	r letter:
22		"E-mail to John Kelly re retainer
23		letter"
24	So he d	rafts the retainer letter.
25	3224.	Q. Where are you reading?

1 MR. KRAMER: No... THE DEPONENT: "...Retainer agreements 2 with two litigators..." 3 Yes, so they are drafting them and I am... 4 5 BY MR. SILVER : 6 7 3225. Q. Reviewing them? 8 A. ... reviewing them to make sure they are retainer letters. 9 10 3226. Q. And then you send an e-mail to PA 11 about the retainer agreements? Well, as an example, Zelman has got 12 Α. 13 the skill set and his retainer agreement looks like 14 a decent retainer agreement. Carry on. He is all 15 yours. 16 3227. O. And then: "...E-mails from and to JG and JK. 17 18 Reviewed draft trust agreements..." That is now... 19 20 A. That is Dribin. 3228. ...Dribin? 21 Q. 22 A. Yes. 23 3229. Q. Then you meet with MD, Mike Dribin: "...re contating trust..." 24 25 Whatever that is.

1		MR. RA	ANKING:	Should be "constating
2		trust'	".	
3				
4	BY MR. SILVER:			
5	3230.	Q.	"const	cating trust. Opinion
6		for	. "	
7	So this	s trust 1	that now gi	ives rise to the claim for
8	declara	tory re	lief in Bar	cbados was a trust that you
9	were ir	volved :	in retainir	ng the lawyer for, Mike
10	Dribin,	right?		
11		Α.	They reta	ained him.
12	3231.	Q.	You were	involved in
13		Α.	I identif	fied him and I kept an eye
14	on what	he was	doing.	
15	3232.	Q.	You are n	right. You assisted in the
16	draftir	ng of the	e trust, re	eviewed it?
17		Α.	Well, I d	don'ttrusts is not my
18	strengt	h in ang	ything, but	I would review it.
19	3233.	Q.	And redra	afted it?
20		Α.	I don't t	chink so.
21	3234.	Q.	Well, loc	ok at your February 16th
22	docket.			
23		Α.	That is f	fine.
24	3235.	Q.	"Call	with lawyers re creation of
25		trust,	, redraftir	ng"

1 Α. You keep missing the...I cannot 2 believe I drafted it, a trust... 3 3236. What were you redrafting on the Ο. 16th? 4 I don't recall. 5 Α. 3237. Are you denying that you were 6 Ο. 7 redrafting the trust, that you were meeting with 8 Dribin about and reviewing and speaking to him 9 about? I guess you are, Mr. McKenzie? 10 A. No, I am saying it would be unlikely 11 I am drafting a Florida trust agreement. 3238. Q. I didn't say that. You were 12 13 redrafting it. 14 Α. Or redrafting it. 3239. So that docket entry is wrong and 15 Q. 16 you just must have billed Mr. Allard for something 17 you didn't do? 18 A. Well, I read it differently than you 19 do, but... 20 3240. Ο. How do you read it: 21 "...Calls with lawyers re..." A. "...Calls with lawyers re creation 22 23 of trust..." 24 Comma, full stop, okay: "...redrafting..." 25

1 something. Who knows what it was. 3241. 2 Q. Well, I am suggesting to you that you were redrafting the trust document. 3 Well, there you go, and I am saying 4 Α. that is not my recollection. It is unlikely I would 5 be drafting or redrafting... 6 7 MR. RANKING: What is your recollection? 8 THE DEPONENT: You just had it. MR. RANKING: You don't have a 9 10 recollection, isn't that fair? 11 12 BY MR. SILVER: 13 3242. Ο. What is your recollection as to what 14 you were redrafting on that day? I don't have a recollection. 15 Α. 16 3243. Ο. And to your knowledge and 17 information, it was Kathy Davis who retained Dribin, 18 and not Allard? Is that a yes? Well, listen, Kathy Davis became the 19 Α. 20 trustee, so I gather she would have retained a 21 lawyer. 22 MR. RANKING: Then can you explain, 23 given that answer, how it is that you came 24 to pay the Broad and Cassel firm \$12,500 of 25 Mr. Allard's money?

1		THE DEPONENT: Well, as I said, we
2		appeared to be the clearing house. Peter
3		would send a ton of money and direct my
4		office to send it to various places
5		MR. RANKING: So on that, Mr. Allard was
6		not only paying for the litigation, he was
7		also paying for the creation of the trust
8		by which Kathleen Davis was going to become
9		the trustee of the irrevocable trust that
10		was formed by Mr. Dribin? And that has
11		been attached as an exhibit to your
12		affidavit sworn April the
13		THE DEPONENT: Different pockets.
14		MR. RANKING:23rd, correct?
15		THE DEPONENT: We already established
16		that he was advancing money to the Knox
17		family for various things, and I presume
18		this was in that pocket.
19		
20	BY MR. SILVER:	
21	3244.	Q. Was there ever an accounting between
22	Allard a	nd the Knoxes as to what he was advancing
23	and for	what?
24		A. Well, I sawI have only seen what
25	you have	seen, which is step up of a

1	3245.	Q. The up stepping?
2		A. Yes, and then
3	3246.	Q. You have never seen
4		A. And then I think that is where
5		Zelman came in and made sure the identical security
6		was on the shares after they transferred them into
7		the trust.
8	3247.	Q. And then that security was, in fact,
9		placed in Miami, after the trust was created?
10		A. I think Iokay. I think I read it
11		in the Miami documents, butthat it is a
12		registered security, but you would know more about
13		that than I do.
14	3248.	Q. No, I wouldn't, because I can't
15		follow these shenanigans, quite frankly. I just
16		want to cover offwe are obviously very interested
17		in the Broad and Cassel retainer and I am just
18		confirming that you are refusing to take any steps
19		to get it, whether it is calling Mike Dribin and
20		asking or the other Raymond guy, or Kathy Davis, or
21		Allard, who paid for it. You are refusing to do any
22		of that to get the retainer agreement to us?
23		A. I think we have refused, yes. I
24		have refused
2.5	3249.	$\Omega_{\rm r}$ And you are doing the same in

25 3249. Q. And you are doing the same in

1 respect of Zelman? 2 Α. Zelman, all the lawyers. 3250. Right. 3 Ο. I mean, you can call them. 4 Α. 5 3251. Q. Yes, I know I can call them, but I don't think it is going to take me very far. And 6 7 then, looking at the...and this would be the last 8 document, maybe. It is 620, but looking at the trust statements for the next account, which is 9 April 20th, you will see that you got more money in 10 11 from Allard on April 18th: "...U.S. funds retainer for Miami 12 13 lawyers..." 14 So he had sent in \$12,500 earlier, and apparently that got used up and I take it you asked him and he 15 16 sent in another \$10,000 for more retainer funds for 17 Miami lawyers, right? My office was...kept track of all 18 Α. 19 the money and what... 20 3252. Ο. Sir, I am just asking you to look at 21 this... Well, I didn't ask... 22 Α. Somebody did. Sunny Ware did? 23 3253. Q. 24 That is up to...my office took care Α. 25 of...

1 3254. Q. Sunny Ware asked? 2 Α. ... the clearing house. The accounting department, Sunny... 3 3255. Not the accounting department, Sunny 4 Q. 5 Ware. Well, between them they did it, 6 Α. 7 because it came into... 8 3256. Q. And then when the money came in you sent out \$2,904.07 for an invoice of April 11th. 9 10 That was to Broad and Cassel, right? 11 Α. Right. 3257. So notwithstanding that Kathy Davis 12 Q. 13 was the client, you continued to be the clearing 14 house for Allard's money and Allard not only paid the retainer, but also paid Broad and Cassels 15 16 invoice, right? 17 Α. Clearing house, yes. 18 3258. Ο. Right. 19 Α. The money seemed to go through... 20 3259. And can you make inquiries of Dribin Q. 21 and produce a copy of the invoice of April 11th, 2007: 22 23 "...Dribin arraignment..." 24 Same answer. No, you can ask him. Α. MR. RANKING: Well, in fact, I would 25

/R

1		like that to be	broader because I would
2		like all the acc	counts of Broad and Cassel
3		to be produced.	
4	3260.	MR. SILVER:	Right, so produce
5		MR. KRAMER:	Well, Mr. McKenzie doesn't
6		have them and we	are not going to ask
7		Dribin for them.	
8	3261.	MR. SILVER:	Okay, so it is a refusal to
9		inquire of Dribi	n and produce the invoice
10		of April 11, 200	7 and any and all other
11		invoices?	
12		MR. KRAMER:	Now, if those documents are
13		in the firm file	, I am presuming the firm
14		could produce th	lem, but
15	3262.	MR. SILVER:	Yes, I know. We have asked
16		them for that an	.d
17		MR. KRAMER:	All right. Well, maybe
18		they will	
19	3263.	MR. SILVER:	Mr. Kramer, you have got to
20		understand that	the firm is saying he took
21		the files and di	dn't return them.
22		MR. KRAMER:	All right, well, I
23		appreciate	
24	3264.	MR. SILVER:	So we are in a conundrum.
25		MR. KRAMER:	I got you.

/R

1	3265.	MR. SILVER: We get road blocks every
2		way we turn.
3		MR. KRAMER: Well, we are not putting up
4		any road block to retrieving it from the
5		firm, if it is in the firm file. Maybe it
6		is in the box that I just got in my office.
7		I don't know.
8		MR. RANKING: I am sorry, can I just
9		follow up on that, Mr. Kramer, because I am
10		having some difficulty and I know that you
11		are being cooperative, but I do have some
12		difficulty with a position where you are
13		not objecting to having it produced by the
14		firm, and yet you are not going to make a
15		reasonable inquiry of Mike Dribin or Broad
16		and Cassel.
17		MR. KRAMER: I don't see why he would
18		maybe you can help me here, but I don't see
19		why Mr. McKenzie has any ability or
20		obligation to inquire of a lawyer retained
21		bywho is not his lawyer, to get some
22		document which would be between that lawyer
23		and his client.
24		MR. RANKING: Well, simply because it
25		was Mr. McKenzie to whom the account was

1	addressed, and if it was Mr. McKenzie
2 3266	MR. SILVER: And who caused
3	MR. KRAMER: Well, how do we know that?
4	MR. RANKING: It was Mr. McKenzie
5	MR. KRAMER: How do we know the account
6	was addressed to Mr. McKenzie?
7	MR. RANKING: Well, it was certainly
8	sent to Mr. McKenzie because he was the
9	individual who was the interface with the
10	Broad and Cassel firm.
11	MR. KRAMER: With all due respect, all
12	we know is that it was paid out of trust
13	money in McKenzie's firm. That is all I
14	see.
15	MR. RANKING: No, we know a lot more
16	than that.
17	MR. KRAMER: Okay, with respect to this
18	account, as far as I can tell, that is all
19	we know. I mean, you might be right, but
20	why do you say the account was addressed to
21	Mr. McKenzie?
22	MR. RANKING: Well, certainly it was
23	sent to Mr. McKenzie. I don't know whether
24	it was addressed. I don't know the
25	individual to whom it was addressed. All

1 Ι.. 3267. 2 MR. SILVER: That is why we want to see 3 it. MR. RANKING: All I do know... 4 MR. KRAMER: Yes, okay. 5 MR. RANKING: ... is the only interface 6 7 with the Broad and Cassel firm is Mr. 8 McKenzie. Well, I am not sure we know 9 MR. KRAMER: that either. Presumably the clients, 10 11 whether it is Davis or whoever the interface... 12 13 MR. RANKING: To be fair to us, we know 14 that it was Mr. McKenzie that provided the names from which the individual was 15 16 selected. We know it was Mr. McKenzie that 17 went down and interviewed. We know it was 18 Mr. McKenzie that was the individual that remitted the deposits, and we know it was 19 20 Mr. McKenzie or his firm to whom the accounts were sent and the accounts were 21 22 paid. 23 MR. KRAMER: Well, the last one I am not 24 sure I agree with, but assuming that is all 25 right, McKenzie is still not the client. I

1		don't agree with you and you have got a
2		refusal. Perhaps the problem will be
3		solved if the accounts are found in the
4		firm files and if they are not, I guess we
5		will revisit it.
6	3268.	MR. SILVER: But let me justone last
7		comment on that, Jeff, to appeal to your
8		sense of reasonableness. Bill McKenzie has
9		beenit would appear from these records
10		that Bill McKenzie has been working with
11		Dribin since the beginning of '07 and he
12		now puts in his affidavit, you know, that
13		it ishe is vaguely aware ofhe got
14		some notification by whereI started my
15		cross with this, but those are sort of
16		curious words to be used, given that his
17		dockets show that he had been involved with
18		the guy for two years before this complaint
19		for declaratory relief, and so there seems
20		to be a long term relationship between
21		McKenzie on behalf of Allard or Kathy
22		Davis, I don't know, and Dribin, and we are
23		pushed for time.
24		We are making a claim against Mr.

McKenzie. The basis of the claim for costs

25

1	is that he is in the middle. He is the hub
2	of the wheel and orchestrated all this
3	abuse of process in Ontario and in Miami
4	that should give rise to full indemnity
5	cost award against him, his firm, and
6	perhaps others. And we are trying to get
7	information to assist in making those cases
8	arising out of trust statements that he
9	refused to provide at first instance, or
10	didn't provide, and sort of came out
11	through the firm, and we need some help in
12	getting this evidence as quickly as
13	possible.
14	And I think you and I know that if
15	we are left to our own devices, all these
16	other parties will find other ways to
17	ignore us, avoid us, and so our best chance
18	in getting this stuff in time is through
19	Mr. McKenzie. And that is why we are
20	asking for his assistance because if he
21	calls and says, "You know, Mr. Dribin, your
22	client is Kathy Davis, but I have got," or
23	Peter Allard or whoever it is, "but I have
24	got their instructions to authorize you to
25	send us a copy of all the invoices that you

1		have rendered and sent to my law firm. Can
2		you please send them to"it will happen.
3		Any other way it won't happen.
4		MR. KRAMER: But how could he say, "I
5		have got your client's instructions for you
6		to release this to me"?
7	3269.	MR. SILVER: He will call his client,
8		Allard, and make sure that he has got his
9		instruction and then he will call Dribin.
10		MR. KRAMER: Well, that seems to me to
11		be several steps removed from what he is
12		required to do. Look, I take your point.
13		I think you make a proper argument that if
14		any of those documents are within his
15		power, possession or control, he has to
16		produce them, but I don't think they are in
17		his power, possession or control, and I
18		mean, if he
19	3270.	MR. SILVER: Well, just so that you have
20		the
21		MR. KRAMER: I mean, you are not asking
22		him to make the request now. You are
23		asking him to go and get a hold of Dribin's
24		clients, get their authority.
25	3271.	MR. SILVER: He talks to them every day,
		_

1		Jeff.	
2		MR. KRAMER:	Well
3	3272.	MR. SILVER:	He did up until a certain
4		point. I expec	t that that probably
5		continues.	
6		MR. KRAMER:	All right, I will
7	3273.	MR. SILVER:	Anyways
8		MR. KRAMER:	Can I suggest this? I take
9		your point. Le	t's consider this further,
10		especiallyI	am hopeful that this problem
11		will be resolve	d by discovery of these
12		documents elsew	here.
13	3274.	MR. SILVER:	I am going to treat itwe
14		have got a refu	sal
15		MR. KRAMER:	Treat it as a refusal
16	3275.	MR. SILVER:	and if it changes, it
17		changes.	
18		MR. KRAMER:	Okay.
19			
20	BY MR. SILVER:		
21	3276.	Q. And in t	hat regard, the last one I
22	want to	deal with today	is the last trust entry on
23	the Apri	l 20th account,	which is this payment of
24	\$2,271 t	o the Kelly Law	Firm in Florida, again made
25	through	the trust accoun	t with Allard's money. And

1	I am asking Mr. McKenzie, do you have a copy of the
2	account or the opinion letter referred to in that
3	trust statement description?
4	A. If it is in the file at the office,
5	it is there.
6 3277.	Q. Okay. Well, we have asked for an
7	undertaking from the firm. You don't have
8	A. That is what I would do. I would
9	ask them.
10 3278.	Q. Okay. Well, I am not sure that they
11	are going to find it because of the evidence of
12	Jessica Duncan with respect to the files, so I would
13	like you to inquire of Kelly or Allard or Kathy
14	Davis and produce the opinion letter and the account
15	referred to in the trust account for U.S. funds
16	statement, which is part of the April 20th, 2007
17	account. Will you do that?
18	MR. KRAMER: That is in the category as
19	the previous discussion.
20 3279.	MR. SILVER: You refuse.
21	THE DEPONENT: So we are done?
22	MR. KRAMER: Thank you, gentlemen.
23 3280.	MR. SILVER: Thank you.

/R

1 2 3		INDEX OF EXHIBITS	
4 5 6 7	EXHIBIT NUMBER	DESCRIPTION	PAGE NUMBER
8 9 10	14	List of BMC 568 file folders prepared by Mr. Kramer's office	856

INDEX OF UNDERTAKINGS

REFERENCE	PAGE	QUESTION
NUMBER	NUMBER	NUMBER
1	615	2220
2	616	2222
3	633	2286
4	634	2289
5	643	2324
6	658	2379
7	672	2421
7	672	2421
8	677	2422
9	677	2422
10	738	2622
11	768	2759
12	772	2774

INDEX OF REFUSALS

REFERENCE NUMBER	PAGE NUMBER	QUESTION NUMBER
1	634	2287
2	702	2503
3	703	2505
4	705	2512
5	766	2751
6	772	2774
7	834	3003
8	884	3183
9	885	3183
10	885	3184
11	888	3190
12	891	3205
13	893	3210
14	895	3217
15	907	3259
16	907	3260
17	915	3278

REPORTER'S NOTE:

	Please be advised that any undertakings, objections, under
advisements	
quidance only,	and refusals are provided as a service to all counsel, for their
garaanee enry,	and do not purport to be legally binding or necessarily accurate and
are not	
	binding upon Victory Verbatim Reporting Services Inc.
	I hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and accurate
transcription c	
	the above noted proceedings held before me on the 4th DAY OF MAY, 2010 and taken to the best of my skill, ability and understanding.
	<pre>2010 and taken to the best of my skill, ability and understanding. }</pre>
	} Certified Correct:
	}
	}
	}
	}
	Heidi Dümmler
	} Verbatim Reporter

}